

Seroprevalence and associated risk factors of West Nile virus in selected equine populations in South Africa

A dissertation submitted to the Faculty of Veterinary Science of the University of Pretoria in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree

Magister Scientiae (Veterinary Science)

Date: June 2018

Rebecca Eileen Jeal – 29008698

**Supervisor: Prof E.H. Venter
Co-supervisor: Prof B. Gummow**

Department of Veterinary Tropical Diseases

Faculty of Veterinary Science

University of Pretoria

Table of Contents

| | |
|--|-------------|
| Index of Tables | VI |
| Index of Figures | X |
| Declaration | XII |
| Acknowledgments | XIII |
| Abbreviations | XIV |
| Summary | XV |
| | |
| CHAPTER 1 | 1 |
| LITERATURE REVIEW | 1 |
| 1.1 Introduction..... | 1 |
| 1.2 Aetiological agent..... | 3 |
| 1.2.1 Viral replication..... | 4 |
| 1.3 Epidemiology..... | 6 |
| 1.3.1 Hosts..... | 6 |
| 1.3.2 Transmission | 8 |
| 1.3.2.1 Risk factors associated with transmission..... | 10 |
| 1.3.3 El Niño | 11 |
| 1.3.4 Occurrence..... | 11 |
| 1.3.5 Pathogenesis and clinical signs | 12 |
| 1.4 Diagnosis..... | 14 |
| 1.4.1 Serological tests..... | 15 |
| 1.4.2 Molecular tests..... | 16 |
| 1.5 Treatment and control..... | 17 |
| 1.6 Problem statement..... | 18 |
| 1.7 Hypotheses..... | 18 |
| 1.8 Research aims | 18 |
| References..... | 19 |

| | |
|---|-----------|
| CHAPTER 2 | 25 |
| MATERIALS AND METHODS..... | 25 |
| 2.1 Study Design | 25 |
| 2.2 Study Animals..... | 25 |
| 2.3 Sample Size..... | 26 |
| 2.4 Study Area | 27 |
| 2.5 Sample Collection..... | 30 |
| 2.6 Ethics Approval..... | 31 |
| 2.7 Serological Analysis | 31 |
| 2.7.1 Serum neutralization test..... | 31 |
| 2.7.2 Capture IgG sandwich ELISA | 32 |
| 2.8 Vector Analysis | 34 |
| 2.8.1 Vector Identification..... | 36 |
| 2.8.2 Nested SYBR green real-time RT-PCR..... | 36 |
| 2.9 Questionnaires..... | 37 |
| 2.10 Data Analysis Questionnaires | 38 |
| 2.10.1 Spatial Analysis | 38 |
| 2.10.2 Statistical Analysis..... | 38 |
| 2.10.2.1 Apparent Prevalence..... | 38 |
| 2.10.2.2 Prevalence Estimate..... | 38 |
| 2.10.2.3 Univariable Analysis | 39 |
| 2.10.2.4 Multivariable Analysis..... | 40 |
| References | 41 |
| CHAPTER 3 | 44 |
| RESULTS | 44 |
| 3.1 Sample size..... | 44 |
| 3.2 Study Area | 45 |
| 3.3. Seroprevalence of West Nile virus in South Africa and the different provinces..... | 47 |
| 3.3.1 South Africa..... | 47 |
| 3.3.2 Gauteng Province..... | 47 |
| 3.3.3 KwaZulu-Natal Province..... | 48 |
| 3.3.4 Western Cape Province..... | 48 |
| 3.3.5 Northern Cape Province | 49 |
| 3.3.6 Eastern Cape Province..... | 50 |
| 3.3.7 Free State Province..... | 50 |
| 3.3.8 North West Province..... | 51 |
| 3.3.9 Mpumalanga Province..... | 52 |
| 3.3.10 Limpopo Province..... | 52 |

| | |
|--|-----------|
| 3.4 Sandwich IgG Capture ELISA Results..... | 53 |
| 3.5 Mosquito analysis | 55 |
| 3.6 Univariable analysis of risk factors associated with WNV in the different provinces and South Africa..... | 56 |
| 3.6.1 Gauteng Province..... | 56 |
| 3.6.1.1 Demographic factors | 56 |
| 3.6.1.2 Geographic and environmental factors..... | 57 |
| 3.6.1.3 Management factors | 59 |
| 3.6.1.4 Historical health records of individual horses..... | 61 |
| 3.6.2 KwaZulu-Natal Province | 61 |
| 3.6.2.1 Demographic factors | 61 |
| 3.6.2.2 Geographic and environmental factors..... | 61 |
| 3.6.2.3 Management factors | 63 |
| 3.6.2.4 Historical health records of individual horses..... | 65 |
| 3.6.3 Western Cape Province | 65 |
| 3.6.3.1 Demographic factors | 65 |
| 3.6.3.2 Geographic and environmental factors..... | 65 |
| 3.6.3.3 Management factors | 67 |
| 3.6.3.4 Historical health records of individual horses..... | 69 |
| 3.6.4 Northern Cape Province..... | 69 |
| 3.6.4.1 Demographic factors | 69 |
| 3.6.4.2 Geographic and environmental factors..... | 69 |
| 3.6.4.3 Management factors | 71 |
| 3.6.4.4 Historical health records of individual horses..... | 72 |
| 3.6.5 Eastern Cape Province | 73 |
| 3.6.5.1 Demographic factors | 73 |
| 3.6.5.2 Geographic and environmental factors..... | 73 |
| 3.6.5.3 Management factors | 75 |
| 3.6.5.4 Historical health records of individual horses..... | 77 |
| 3.6.6 Free State Province | 78 |
| 3.6.6.1 Demographic factors | 78 |
| 3.6.6.2 Geographic and environmental factors..... | 78 |
| 3.6.6.3 Management factors | 80 |
| 3.6.6.4 Historical health records of individual horses..... | 82 |
| 3.6.7 North West Province | 83 |
| 3.6.7.1 Demographic factors | 83 |
| 3.6.7.2 Geographic and environmental factors..... | 83 |
| 3.6.7.3 Management factors | 85 |
| 3.6.7.4 Historical health records of individual horses..... | 87 |
| 3.6.8 Mpumalanga Province | 88 |
| 3.6.8.1 Demographic factors | 88 |
| 3.6.8.2 Geographic and environmental factors..... | 88 |
| 3.6.8.3 Management factors | 90 |
| 3.6.8.4 Historical health records of individual horses..... | 93 |

| | |
|--|------------|
| 3.6.9 Limpopo Province | 94 |
| 3.6.9.1 Demographic factors | 94 |
| 3.6.9.2 Geographic and environmental factors | 94 |
| 3.6.9.3 Management factors | 96 |
| 3.6.9.4 Historical health records of individual horses | 98 |
| 3.6.10 South Africa..... | 99 |
| 3.6.10.1 Demographic factors..... | 99 |
| 3.6.10.2 Geographic and environmental factors | 99 |
| 3.6.10.3 Management factors..... | 102 |
| 3.6.10.4 Historical health records of individual horses | 104 |
| 3.7 Multivariable analysis of risk factors associated with WNV in the different provinces | 106 |
| 3.7.1 Gauteng Province..... | 106 |
| 3.7.2 KwaZulu-Natal Province | 106 |
| 3.7.3 Western Cape Province | 107 |
| 3.7.4 Northern Cape Province..... | 108 |
| 3.7.5 Eastern Cape Province | 108 |
| 3.7.6 Free State Province | 108 |
| 3.7.7 North West Province | 109 |
| 3.7.8 Mpumalanga Province | 110 |
| 3.7.9 Limpopo Province | 111 |
| 3.7.10 South Africa..... | 112 |
| CHAPTER 4 | 114 |
| DISCUSSION | 114 |
| References | 123 |

Index of Tables

| <u>Table Number</u> | <u>Title</u> | <u>Page number</u> |
|----------------------------|---|---------------------------|
| Table 2.1 | Nucleotide sequences and locations of primers used in the SYBR green nested real time RT-PCR | 37 |
| Table 3.1 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in the Gauteng Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 61-62% and a 95% confidence interval | 47 |
| Table 3.2 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region of KwaZulu-Natal, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 43-65% and a 95% confidence interval | 48 |
| Table 3.3 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region within the Western Cape Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 51-79% and a 95% confidence interval | 49 |
| Table 3.4 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in the Northern Cape Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 48-66% and a 95% confidence interval | 49 |
| Table 3.5 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in the Eastern Cape Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 43-54% and a 95% confidence interval | 50 |
| Table 3.6 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in the Free State Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 64-81% and a 95% confidence interval | 51 |
| Table 3.7 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region the North West Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 34-52% and a 95% confidence interval | 51 |





| | | |
|------------|--|----|
| Table 3.8 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in Mpumalanga, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 40-73% and a 95% confidence interval | 52 |
| Table 3.9 | The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region within the Limpopo Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 45-74% and a 95% confidence interval | 53 |
| Table 3.10 | Number of horses tested, total seropositive horses, total seronegative horses and the percentage of outliers for each province and overall for South Africa | 54 |
| Table 3.11 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Gauteng Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 58 |
| Table 3.12 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Gauteng Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 60 |
| Table 3.13 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Gauteng Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 61 |
| Table 3.14 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the KwaZulu-Natal Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 62 |
| Table 3.15 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the KwaZulu-Natal Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 64 |
| Table 3.16 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the KwaZulu-Natal Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 65 |
| Table 3.17 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Western Cape Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 66 |
| Table 3.18 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Western Cape Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 68 |
| Table 3.19 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Western Cape Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 69 |
| Table 3.20 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Northern Cape Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 70 |

| | | |
|------------|--|----|
| Table 3.21 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Northern Cape Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 71 |
| Table 3.22 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Northern Cape Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 72 |
| Table 3.23 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Eastern Cape Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 74 |
| Table 3.24 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Eastern Cape Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 76 |
| Table 3.25 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Eastern Cape Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 77 |
| Table 3.26 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Free State Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 79 |
| Table 3.27 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Free State Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 81 |
| Table 3.28 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Free State Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 82 |
| Table 3.29 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the North West Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 84 |
| Table 3.30 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the North West Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 86 |
| Table 3.31 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the North West Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 87 |
| Table 3.32 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Mpumalanga Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 89 |
| Table 3.33 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Mpumalanga Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 92 |
| Table 3.34 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Mpumalanga Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 94 |
| Table 3.35 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Limpopo Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 95 |

| | | |
|------------|---|-----|
| Table 3.36 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Limpopo Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 97 |
| Table 3.37 | Seroprevalence of WNV for the Limpopo Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 99 |
| Table 3.38 | Seroprevalence of WNV for South Africa concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 100 |
| Table 3.39 | Seroprevalence of WNV for South Africa concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 103 |
| Table 3.40 | Seroprevalence of WNV for South Africa concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis | 105 |
| Table 3.41 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Gauteng Province | 106 |
| Table 3.42 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the KwaZulu-Natal Province | 107 |
| Table 3.43 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Western Cape Province | 107 |
| Table 3.44 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Eastern Cape Province | 108 |
| Table 3.45 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Free State Province | 109 |
| Table 3.46 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the North West Province | 109 |
| Table 3.47 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Mpumalanga Province | 110 |
| Table 3.48 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Limpopo Province | 111 |
| Table 3.49 | Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in South Africa | 113 |

Index of Figures

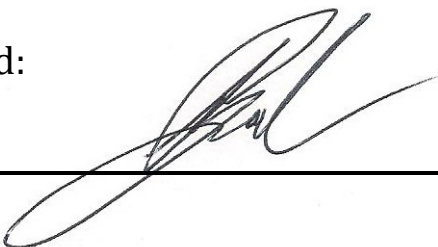
| <u>Figure</u> | <u>Title</u> | <u>Page number</u> |
|----------------------|---|---------------------------|
| Figure 1.1 | Animated structure of West Nile virus including structural annotations (Giri 2016) | 4 |
| Figure 1.2 | Natural transmission cycle of WNV indicating various host species (Guey-Chuen & Wei-June Chen 2013) | 7 |
| Figure 1.3 | Transmission cycle of WNV between aves, mosquitoes and dead-end hosts, horses and humans. Illustrating transmission between avian individuals and mosquito vectors, and vertical transmission through production of mosquito progeny. Final stage of the cycle includes the epizootic transmission to the incidental hosts, humans and horses (Chancey et al. 2015) | 10 |
| Figure 2.1 | Mosquito trap pole structure, each pole measuring 2m in height. The grey region represents the material used to cover the trap. All sides of the trap measure 2m each | 34 |
| Figure 2.2 | A 3D representation of the material structure used to cover the four poles. The solid black region represents the solid white material and the grey region illustrates the mosquito netting material, both of which were 2 m by 2 m | 34 |
| Figure 2.3 | Image of the mosquito trap after being set up at a specified site in Mpumalanga Province | 35 |
| Figure 3.1 | Number of samples collected per province. Separate colours, shown in the legend, indicate the separate provinces | 44 |
| Figure 3.2 | The overall spatial distributions for the blood samples collected throughout South Africa. The blue dots represent the samples collected over 2015/2016 in this study and the red dots indicate the samples obtained from a previous study | 46 |

- Figure 3.3 Line regression illustrating the OD values obtained through the checkerboard run for various serum and WNV core antibody dilutions. The blue line () indicates the 1:10 serum dilution, the red line () represents the 1:20 serum dilution, the green line () represents the 1:40 serum dilution and the purple line () indicates the 1:80 serum dilution 54
- Figure 3.4 Melt curve analysis for WNV in 10 groups of pooled mosquitoes, including 4 spiked positive pools, a negative sample and a blank 56

Declaration

I, Rebecca Jeal, hereby declare that this dissertation, to be submitted to the University of Pretoria for the degree MSc (Veterinary Science), has not been previously submitted by myself or other persons for the above-mentioned degree at the University of Pretoria or other such Universities. Contributions by others has been adequately recognised in the acknowledgements section or elsewhere stated, along with advice provided from my supervisors and other professionals in the Department of Veterinary Tropical Diseases. The work presented in this dissertation is that of my own and contributing materials have been sufficiently referenced.

Signed:



Date: 12-06-2018

Acknowledgments

Most importantly, great thanks and appreciation goes to my supervisor, Professor Estelle Venter, and to my co-supervisor, Professor Bruce Gummow, both of which have taught me a significant amount and have supported me, allowing for me to grow both as a researcher and a person.

This study could not have been made possible without the necessary and much appreciated funding from the University of Pretoria, The National Research Foundation (NRF) and AgriSETA.

A very special thanks to the veterinary personal whom assisted with sample collection, especially Dr Alexandra Becker, Dr Willem van Wyk, Dr Jeanetta Uys, Dr Marissa Pienaar, Sr Carien van Loggerenberg and Sr Rene Swart, and the dedicated team of staff members that helped with training, especially Dr Darshana Morar-Leather, Dr Peter Coetzee, Ms Karen Ebersohn and Dr Jannie Crafford.

The greatest of gratitude goes to every single horse owner, be it yard owner, individual owner or breeding stud owner, whom participated in this study. A Large thanks specifically to Driaan Fourie, Charne Gerber of Mythos Stud, Janine Botha of Brandbach stud, Alexandra Becker of Ambeck stud, Charne Pestana of Midas-Touch stud, and Christo Germinhuys and Leon Smith of Kaapsehoop horse trails, for helping to arrange horses to contribute to this study.

Lastly but certainly not least, a very big thanks to my family, Carol and Philip Jeal, and friends, Candice Pierce, Charne Gerber, Alexandra Becker, Rene Swart, Lize Loots and especially Brendan Truter for all the help, long nights and support throughout this study.

Abbreviations

| | |
|--------------------|--|
| WNV | West Nile virus |
| SA | South Africa |
| RNA | Ribonucleic acid |
| CNS | Central nervous system |
| ELISA | Enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay |
| RT-PCR | Reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction |
| PCR | Polymerase chain reaction |
| SNT | Serum neutralization test |
| bp | Base pairs |
| DVTD | Department of Veterinary Tropical Diseases |
| TCID ₅₀ | Tissue culture effective dose 50 |
| PBS + | Phosphate buffered saline containing calcium and magnesium |
| PBS | Phosphate buffered saline |
| SOP | Standard operating procedure |
| rpm | Revolutions per minute |
| OD | Optical densities |
| nm | Nanometres |
| NS | Non-structural |
| Vero | African green monkey kidney cells |
| HI | Haemagglutination-inhibition |

Summary

Seroprevalence and associated risk factors of West Nile virus in selected equine populations in South Africa

By

Rebecca Jeal

Department of Veterinary Tropical Diseases

Faculty of Veterinary Science

University of Pretoria

Supervisor: Prof EH Venter

College of Public Health, Medical and Veterinary Science, James Cook University, Townsville, Australia
Department of Veterinary Tropical Diseases, Faculty of Veterinary Science, University of Pretoria,
Onderstepoort, South Africa

Co-Supervisor: Prof B Gummow

College of Public Health, Medical and Veterinary Science, James Cook University, Townsville, Australia
Department of Production Animal Studies, Faculty of Veterinary Science, University of Pretoria,
Onderstepoort, South Africa

The family *Flaviviridae* consists of 94 species, which are distributed worldwide. Viruses in this family share aetiological properties such as membrane envelope proteins, resulting in diagnostic cross-reactivity. Flaviviruses are divided into two clades; arthropod-borne and non-arthropod borne viruses. The most predominant flavivirus seen in horses is West Nile virus (WNV), belonging to the arthropod-borne clade. West Nile virus has been divided into two lineages, of which, the second lineage is primarily found in South Africa.

West Nile virus is transmitted through vector species, of which mosquito species are most predominant. Two genera of mosquitoes in particular, *Aedes* and *Culex* are widely distributed and are fundamental in the transmission of the virus to both reservoir hosts and incidental hosts. Other vectors included in the transmission

cycle are *Culicoides* midges and ticks. Birds are the cornerstone hosts in the distribution and transmission of the virus globally due to migratory habits. Other reservoir hosts include rats and domesticated species such as livestock. Humans and horses are the incidental hosts in the transmission cycle and are symptomatically affected by the virus. As a zoonotic disease, WNV can be transmitted from horses to humans and propose a danger to personnel working with infected horses.

The virus is known to cause encephalomyelitis in infected horses. Documented symptoms include; ataxia, paralysis of the hind legs or complete body paralysis, grinding of teeth, fever, miosis of the pupils, hepatitis and jaundice. A few cases result in mortality, however, not all cases show clinical signs. Infected horses are treated symptomatically and preventative measures are undertaken with annual vaccination against the disease. There have not been a high number of mortalities documented in South Africa due to possible lack of knowledge of the disease and probable misdiagnosis with other notifiable diseases, such as African horse sickness.

The aim of the study was to determine the seroprevalence of WNV in a population of horses from different provinces of South Africa. Blood samples were collected from 112 properties in the nine different provinces of South Africa, amounting to a total of 1198 horses. A questionnaire was used to investigate the risk factors associated with prevalence in the country. The questionnaire survey was also used to determine the current knowledge of WNV amongst horse owners.

Blood samples were initially tested using the serum neutralization test (SNT). Documented positive and negative samples were then subjected to a capture IgG sandwich enzyme-linked immunosorbant assay (ELISA). The results of the two assays were compared with one another, proving to correlate efficiently, giving the resultant seroprevalence percentages for each province, and then were used in comparison with the outcome of the questionnaires to determine significant associated risk factors. Results were analyzed with both univariable and multivariable analyses, taking clustering into consideration, to determine both apparent and prevalence estimate for each province and significance of seropositivity with associated risk factors.

A small population of mosquitoes was collected in both Gauteng and Mpumalanga Provinces and were identified and separated into species. A nested SYBR green real-time PCR assay was conducted on the pooled species of mosquitoes. All species presented negative for the presence of WNV, which could be a result of a low number of mosquitoes or a low prevalence of WNV in each species. The species identified included: *Culex* spp., *Aedes* spp. and *Anopheles* spp.

The SNT were used to determine the apparent seroprevalence of WNV in the collected serum samples, thereafter, the prevalence estimate was calculated with a 95% confidence interval, taking clustering into consideration, for each province. The Free State Province had a high seroprevalence of 73% (95% CI 64-81%), the Western Cape Province had a seroprevalence of 65% (95% CI 51-79%) and Gauteng Province had a seroprevalence of 61% (95% CI 61-62%). Limpopo Province had a seroprevalence of 60% (95% CI 45-74%), followed by Northern Cape Province with 57% (95% CI 48-66%), KwaZulu-Natal Province with 54% (95% CI 43-65%) and Mpumalanga Province with 56% (95% CI 40-73%). The North West and Eastern Cape Provinces had lower seroprevalences of 43% (95% CI 34-52%) and 48% (95% CI 43-54%) respectively. Overall, the apparent seroprevalence for South Africa was 59% (95% CI 54-64) using the SNT.

The ELISA assays showed similar results to the SNT, with a 61% (95% CI 44-79%) seroprevalence of WNV for South Africa. Gauteng Province had a seroprevalence of 47% (95% CI 44-79%), KwaZulu-Natal Province had a seroprevalence of 24% (95% CI 44-79%), Northern Cape Province had 78% (95% CI 44-79%) seropositivity, Eastern Cape Province had a seroprevalence of 68% (95% CI 44-79%), North West Province with 59% (95% CI 44-79%) and Mpumalanga Province had a seropositivity of 79% (95% CI 44-79%). The results obtained using the ELISA had a moderate agreement with the SNT results (Kappa = 0.5).

The univariable analysis showed association of WNV seropositive horses with; various agricultural activities, contact with different animal species, presence of annual frost, assorted water sources, occurrence of standing water pools and presence of *Culicoides* midges. These variables were subjected to multivariable

analysis. The variables that indicated a p-value of less than 0.05 were considered significant. Among these values were agricultural activities, such as livestock in the Free State Province, forestry in Mpumalanga Province and vineyards in the Western Cape Province. Contact with small ruminants and other species were the only significant species associated with WNV seropositive horses. Both standing pools of water and river sources were associated with seroprevalence in different provinces. Lastly, annual frost was only associated with seroprevalence in the Limpopo Province. Of the medical history and symptoms, fever was the singular variable associated with seropositivity.

It is evident that many positive cases of infected horses are either not being reported or are not presenting with substantial clinical signs. The horses included in this study were from various age groups, different sexes and breeds and participated in various disciplines. Racehorses were excluded from the study due to their movement throughout the country making them bad sentinels for the study. The high seroprevalence of WNV in horse populations, determined in this study, indicates a subsequent high exposure rate throughout South Africa, varying amongst provinces. The risk factors associated with seroprevalence were all area specific, indicating the importance of habitats and the role it plays in transmission due to the presence of potential vectors. This study also noted a lack of knowledge about the transmission and prevalence of WNV amongst horse owners in South Africa

CHAPTER 1

LITERATURE REVIEW

1.1 Introduction

Flaviviruses belong to the *Flaviviridae* family and consist of at least 94 various viruses able to infect a large number of hosts (Schoub & Venter 2009; Yeng *et al.* 2013). These viruses are enveloped; positive-sense single-stranded RNA viruses and all members share similar morphological components (Gillespie *et al.* 2010). Some flaviviruses are enzootic, causing disease in both humans and horses, making them dependent on an animal species to maintain their natural cycle (Cantile *et al.* 2000; Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). They can be transferred from animals to humans through blood contact, especially during necropsies, putting certain professionals at risk (Cantile *et al.* 2000; Mackenzie *et al.* 2004).

Members of the *Flaviviridae* family can be separated into vector-borne viruses or non-vector-borne viruses (Yeng *et al.* 2013). Vector-borne or arthropod-borne viruses rely on an arthropod species for transmission between animals and incidental hosts. This occurs through the arthropods sanguinivorous feeding habits, thus ensuring the completion of the viral life cycle (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). These viruses replicate precipitously within both vector species and mammalian host species (Yeng *et al.* 2013). The principal vectors responsible for the transmission of flaviviruses (i.e. West Nile virus (WNV)) are mosquitoes; however other vectors include *Culicoides* midges and ticks (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004; Yeng *et al.* 2013). Aside from mosquito vectors, some avian species are also prominent in the intercontinental spread and transmission of flaviviruses (Parreira *et al.* 2012). Insect-related flaviviruses have previously been isolated from mosquitoes and genetically characterized; among these was WNV (Haddow *et al.* 2013). West Nile virus is the most prominent in horse populations across South Africa, causing encephalomyelitis in individuals (Romi *et al.* 2004).

The *Flavivirus* genus originated in Africa and emerged from an ancestral virus approximately 10 000 years ago (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). The prefix 'Flav' originated from the term 'Flavis', meaning 'yellow', derived from the prototype yellow fever virus (Westaway *et al.* 1985; Monarth *et al.* 1990; Bredenbeek *et al.* 2003). Yellow fever virus originated from central Africa, where it remains endemic and has since moved into South America (Bredenbeek *et al.* 2003). The arthropod-borne flaviviruses diverged into different members of the *Flaviviridae* family approximately 3000 years ago (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). The emergence of these viruses into various geographic regions has resulted from the increase in the human population and thus the growth in urbanisation, land use, agriculture, transportation and deforestation (Gould *et al.* 2003). Global warming and the vast changes in climate and the adaptability of competent insect vectors have resulted in a natural increase in the global distribution of flaviviruses (Maeda & Maeda 2013; Daep *et al.* 2014). The infection of millions of humans and animals has had an effect on the spread to previously non-endemic areas via the efficient colonisation of mosquito vector populations (Daep *et al.* 2014).

West Nile virus was originally isolated from a febrile human located in the West Nile region of Uganda in 1937 (Lanciotti *et al.* 2002) and forms part of the serocomplex, which includes; Japanese encephalitis virus, Murray Valley encephalitis, Kunjin virus and St Louis encephalitis virus (Lanciotti *et al.* 1999; Sejvar & Marfin 2006). Outbreaks and the successful spread of WNV in equines has since been documented in various countries, including South America, the United States of America, Asia, the Middle East, Europe and North and West Africa (Romi *et al.* 2004; Murgue *et al.* 2001; Ostlund *et al.* 2001; Blitvich *et al.* 2003). Maintenance of this virus is through the enzootic cycle between reservoir bird species and mosquitoes. Migratory and domestic birds facilitate transmission; however, global movement of horses has also contributed to the increased spread of the virus worldwide (Samuel & Diamond 2006). This poses an inevitable risk and challenge to the growth of the international equine industry as importation and exportation of horses for breeding and competition purposes continuously increases. Due to the adaptability of WNV, rapid transmission is possible as a result of the dynamics present between the host, vector, pathogen and other contributing environmental factors (such as; annual precipitation and seasonal temperatures) (Matters 2005).

West Nile virus is a neuropathologic virus, which causes encephalomyelitis, varying in severity from mild cases to potentially fatal cases in equine individuals (Romi *et al.* 2004; Venter *et al.* 2009a). This virus is the singular most predominant occurring flavivirus established in South Africa that affects horses (Weissenböck *et al.* 2002; Mathengtheng & Burt 2014). The equine industry in South Africa has recently experienced a significant increase both in sport activities, breed development and economically. Due to the exponential growth in exportation of equine athletes, viral diseases are of the utmost importance. This includes diseases such as African horse sickness, equine encephalitis (EEV) and WNV. The latter of which is in many cases most likely to be misdiagnosed as other potentially fatal and notifiable diseases, such as African horse sickness (Venter *et al.* 2010a). This also results in a greater exposure risk to veterinarians and horse owners working with infected cases.

This study intends to determine the seroprevalence of flaviviruses, specifically WNV, in horses in the different provinces of South Africa and the geographical distribution thereof. Benefits of this research will potentially lead to awareness of the disease in terms of regional prevalence and will emphasize some risk factors involved in the presence and transmission of the virus.

1.2 Aetiological agent

The *Flaviviridae* family is divided into three genera; *Flavivirus*, *Pestivirus* and *Hepacivirus* (Brinton 1986; Westaway *et al.* 1985). Flaviviruses all share common features, including size, morphology, nucleic acid content and structural appearance (Shi 2012). West Nile virus consists of a monopartite, positive-sense, single-stranded linear RNA genome that has 10-11 kilobases (Lanciotti *et al.* 1999; Bredenbeek *et al.* 2003; Munoz-Jordán *et al.* 2005; Shi 2012). The RNA molecule contains a 5' capped end, however lacks a poly(A) sequence at the 3' end (Westaway *et al.* 1985). The genomic coding for the structural proteins is located at the 5' end of the RNA molecule (Westaway *et al.* 1985). The virions are pleomorphic and spherical, with a size of 40-65 nm in diameter and has a lipid envelope (E-dimer) containing structural proteins, which assist in infection and efficient replication once in the host (Figure 1.1) (Westaway *et al.* 1985; Mackenzie *et al.* 2004; Sejvar & Marfin 2006). The nucleocapsid

contains the viral genome and plays a crucial role in viral replication (Figure 1.1) (Samuel & Diamond 2006).

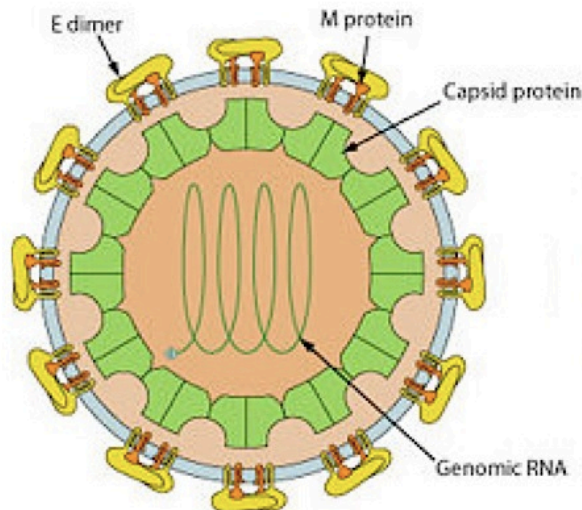


Figure 1.1. Animated structure of West Nile virus including structural annotations (Giri 2016)

1.2.1 Viral replication

Viral RNA replication occurs in the cytoplasm and is in close association with cellular membranes (Bredenbeek *et al.* 2003; Gillespie *et al.* 2010). RNA translation is modulated through the hairpin structure of the flavivirus genome (Bredenbeek *et al.* 2003). During viral RNA replication, the nucleocapsid is released into the cytoplasm through receptor-mediated endocytosis, where ribosomes interact with the nucleocapsid, transporting the RNA to the rough endoplasmic reticulum (Gillespie *et al.* 2010; Munoz-Jordán *et al.* 2005). The viral RNA is translated within the rough endoplasmic reticulum into particular protein precursors, which are further processed by proteases to produce both structural and non-structural proteins (Munoz-Jordán *et al.* 2005; Samuel & Diamond 2006; Avirutnan *et al.* 2011). Structural and nonstructural proteins allow for adequate translation of positive-sense RNA molecules, which are then enveloped into progeny virions and are transported through the trans-Golgi apparatus before being released through exocytosis (Samuel & Diamond 2006). There are three structural proteins; capsid (C), pre-membrane (prM) and envelope (E), and seven nonstructural proteins: NS1, NS2A, NS2B, NS3, NS4A, NS4B and NS5 (Lanciotti *et al.* 1999; Bredenbeek *et al.* 2003; Munoz-Jordán *et al.* 2005). The structural proteins

are responsible for viral genome translation (Westaway *et al.* 1985). Structural glycoprotein E is located in the peplomers of the envelope and is concomitant with the prM structural protein, which surrounds the C protein that encloses the RNA (Westaway *et al.* 1985; Sejvar & Marfin 2006). The E protein is based on the exterior of the envelope and facilitates connection to the cellular receptors located on the host cells, as well as membrane merging, neutralization, thus making it an important immunological protein (Samuel & Diamond 2006; Schlesinger 2006; Sejvar & Marfin 2006). Monoclonal antibodies formed by epitopes associated with the E protein allows for adequate testing through neutralization tests (Westaway *et al.* 1985). Genomic sequencing has previously been conducted using both the E protein and NS3 and NS5 nonstructural proteins, permitting for differentiation between various lineages, especially in the case of WNV (Sejvar & Marfin 2006; Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). The nonstructural proteins are imperative for RNA replication functionality, along with the coordination of morphogenesis and the mitigation of interferon and antiviral reactions within the host (Murray *et al.* 2008). The NS1 protein functions as a cofactor for the replicase enzyme and regulates complementary actions associated with organelle membranes (Young *et al.* 2000; Schlesinger 2006). The NS2A protein prevents host interferon responses, allowing for viral assemblage to occur, whilst NS3 permits for proteolytic activities to occur with the aid of NS2B as a cofactor (Samuel & Diamond 2006). Both NS4A and NS4B proteins function in the inhibition and modulation of interferon signaling, and the NS5 protein is responsible for the regulation of RNA polymerase and methyl-transferase, both of which are essential for the completion of viral RNA (Munoz-Jordán *et al.* 2005; Samuel & Diamond 2006).

The NS1 protein is the most important nonstructural protein when determining the concentration of the virus when testing for severity of infection. Schlesinger (2006) determined that there was a correlation between the abundance of NS1 protein and the severity of the disease (WNV). The ability of flaviviruses to inflict disease and survive in a host species is dependent on the viral ability to penetrate target cells whilst avoiding the immunological recognition system of the host (Samuel & Diamond 2006).

1.3 Epidemiology

1.3.1 Hosts

All flaviviruses are produced and spread through a cycle incorporating different vertebrate host species, with the exclusion of Dengue virus (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). Reservoir or amplifying host species are crucial for the maintenance of flaviviruses within the transmission cycle between the host species and vector species and are responsible for the spacial distribution of flaviviruses globally (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). Members of the *Flaviviridae* family, such as WNV, circulate through nature via wild animals and spillover into domestic species of animals, including rabbits, rats and pigs (Figure 1.2) (Romi *et al.* 2004; Weiver & Reisen 2010). The most common rat species that act as amplifying hosts include, *Rattus rattus*, *Rattus bowersi* and *Rattus sabanus* (Dobler 2010). Wild birds are important reservoir hosts that are typically asymptomatic, however, several cases have shown symptoms and mortality, thus allowing for efficient RNA replication and transmission worldwide through migratory activities (Romi *et al.* 2004; Weiver & Reisen 2010). Humans and domestic horses (*Equus caballus*) are the dead-end hosts or the incidental hosts (Figure 1.2) that are inflicted by the neurological diseases caused by flaviviruses, and thus do not play a role in the natural cycle of flaviviruses (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). There are a few flaviviruses that commonly affect horses, of these include Murray Valley encephalitis, WNV and Kunjin virus (Lanciotti *et al.* 1999; Sejvar & Marfin 2006).

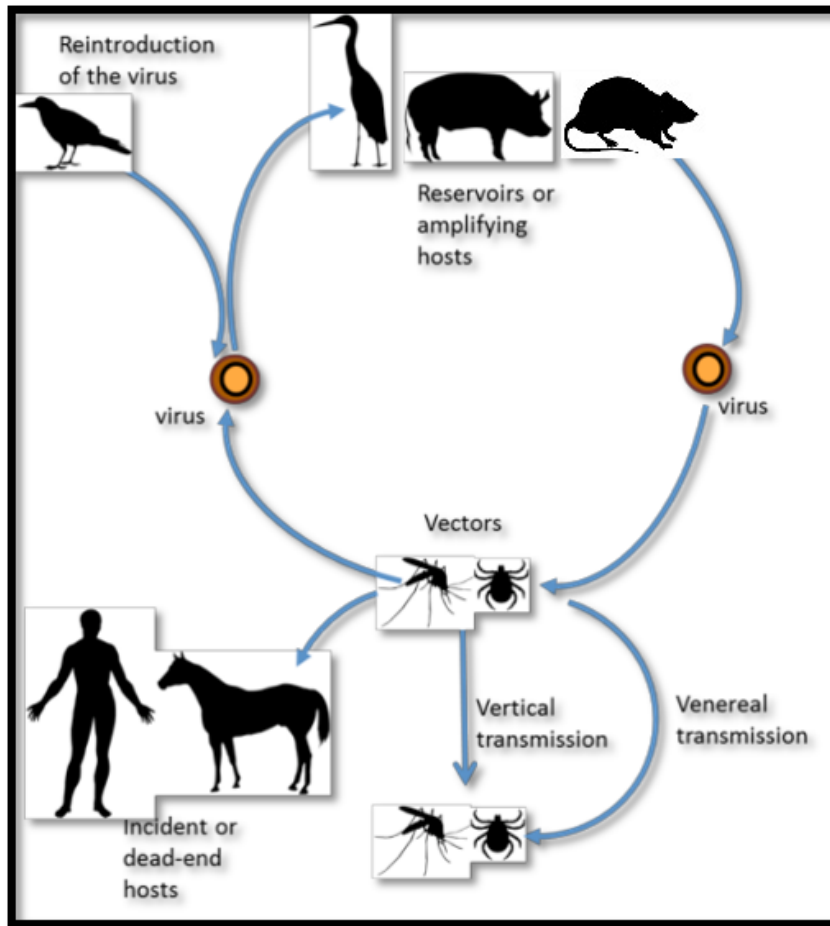


Figure 1.2. Natural transmission cycle of WNV indicating various host species (Guey-Chuen & Wei-June Chen 2013)

West Nile virus has previously been isolated from avian species, such as American crows (*Corvus brachyrhynchos*), and has also been identified in birds of prey (Anderson *et al.* 1999). Most predominant amplifying hosts of WNV are wild birds but also include porcines and cattle, and moderate viraemia has been seen amongst lemur species (Hubálek & Halouzka 1999). Frogs, in particular, *Rana ridibunda*, is another host for WNV in wetlands and other water-based niches. Certain reptiles have also been documented as amplifying hosts, such as; American Alligators (*Alligator mississippiensis*) in America and crocodiles (*Crocodylus niloticus*) in Isreal (Steinman *et al.* 2003; Klenk *et al.* 2004). The seroprevalence discovered in both amphibians and reptile species indicates their importance in the WNV lifecycle (Steinman *et al.* 2003). Transmission is facilitated through the feeding habits of mosquitoes when feeding on affected host species. Environmental conditions have a major influence on the rapid transmission between different species as it impacts the distribution and behavioural patterns of individuals within a species (host species), an example of this would be

locations of water sources and forage (Hubálek & Halouzka 1999). Thus there is a rapid transmission rate among horses, resulting in many documented cases in different countries, for example; North America, Europe, Asia and Africa (Romi *et al.* 2004; Weaver & Reisen 2010).

1.3.2 Transmission

Flaviviruses fit into two different clades, vector-borne and non-vector borne viruses (Gaunt *et al.* 2001; Cook & Holmes 2006). Research has predominantly been focused on the vector-borne clade due to the rate of transmission and spread between different regions and increased infliction of diseases in humans (Cook & Holmes 2006). Flaviviruses utilise various amplifying mechanisms in natural transmission cycles, ranging from virion replication within the gut and salivary glands of the vector species, to spillovers into domesticated animal species (Weaver 2005; Weaver & Reisen 2010). The most common form of transmission is through the sanguinivorous feeding habits of mosquitoes and the vertical transmission between generations through mosquito reproduction, which also serves as an overwintering mechanism (Figure 1.3) (Cook & Holmes 2006).

Mosquitoes are highly adaptable and are able to travel great distances and live in varying environmental conditions, allowing for the persistence of flaviviruses in many different regions (Cook & Holmes 2006). Transmission and spread of flaviviruses through mosquitoes has been commonly detected in two species of mosquitoes, the *Culex* species and the *Aedes* species (Gaunt *et al.* 2001; Cook & Holmes 2006). *Culex* mosquito species are generally associated with neurotropic viruses, which result in encephalitic diseases in livestock, and normally include an avian reservoir (Gaunt *et al.* 2001). The species *Culex pipiens* has a wider range of host species on which it feeds, thus is the most predominant species in the transmission of flaviviruses from birds to horses (Romi *et al.* 2004). *Aedes* mosquito species have multiple host species and are associated with non-neurotropic viruses (haemorrhagic diseases) and are the predominant species causing infection in humans (Gaunt *et al.* 2001; Romi *et al.* 2004; Cook & Holmes 2006). *Culicoides* midges and ticks are other known vectors for flaviviruses; however, they do not have as great influence on transmission of

flaviviruses as compared to that of ornithophilic mosquitoes and their role in the transmission cycle is unknown (Romi *et al.* 2004).

West Nile virus in particular can be transmitted from a mare to foal through transplacental transmission, through organ transplants, blood donation and breast milk in humans (Westaway *et al.* 1985; Mackenzie *et al.* 2004).

Wild avian species are reservoir hosts pertinent to WNV and hence play a vital role in the transmission of the virus globally (Ayers *et al.* 1994). Avian species living in different ecoregions, such as wetlands and terrestrial environments, have a large influence on the presence and adaptability of WNV. West Nile virus is commonly distributed over greater geographical ranges by means of migratory aves (reservoir hosts). These birds show no clinical signs and a large persistent state of viraemia (McLean *et al.* 2001). Transmission between birds is indicated at its highest in cohabitating circumstances, where transmission normally occurs through the faecal-oral route (Figure 1.3) (McLean *et al.* 2001; Chancey *et al.* 2015).

Rats are also a known amplifying host for WNV, and occur globally due to their adaptability in different ecosystems (Dobler 2010). Rats are frequent pest species in equine areas due to the abundance in food resources (concentrate horse feed) and refugia (stables) and they often chew on horses' chestnuts and hooves at night, resulting in a greater oral exposure risk of infection (Tadich *et al.* 2016).

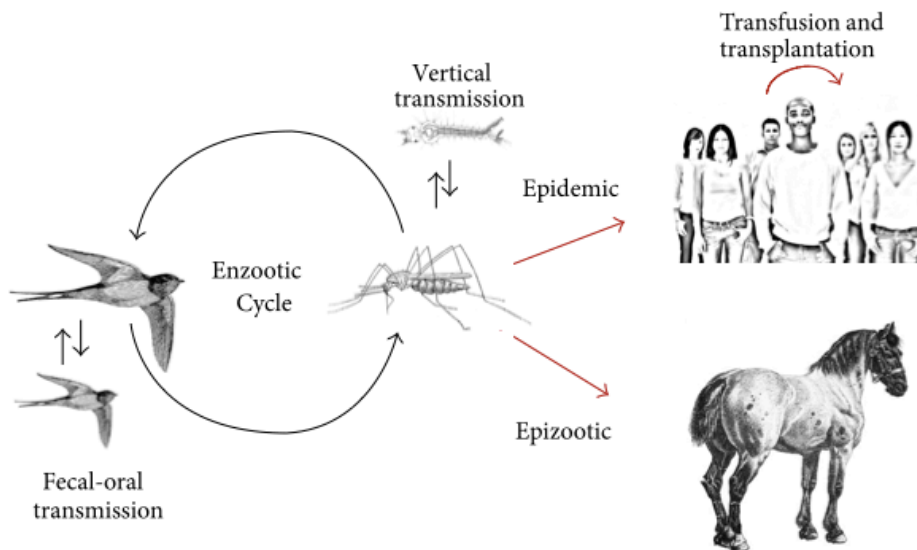


Figure 1.3. Transmission cycle of WNV between aves, mosquitoes and dead-end hosts, horses and humans. Illustrating transmission between avian individuals and mosquito vectors, and vertical transmission through production of mosquito progeny. Final stage of the cycle includes the epizootic transmission to the incidental hosts, humans and horses (Chancey et al. 2015)

1.3.2.1 Risk factors associated with transmission

Complex interactions between intrinsic (genetic composition of both vector and virus and competency of vector) and extrinsic (temperature, rainfall, biome, vegetation and land use) factors influence the transmission of vector-associated viruses (Ciota & Kramer 2013). Transmission of viruses through mosquito vectors occurs on a seasonal basis and is highest during the summer season due to the increase in rainfall, temperature and humidity (Markoff 1995). The change in climatic conditions plays a major role in the replication cycle of vectors, resulting in an increase in vector populations (Markoff 1995). Living conditions, such as concrete floors and presence of still standing water sources are considered as high priority when assessing the rate of transmission between individuals. Various avian species are responsible for the rapid spread of the disease through flight movements between regions according to seasonal changes and thus have an impact on the rate of spread globally. Along with the presence of birds, other species both wild and domesticated can act as carriers and as such are vital in understanding the epidemiology and various risk factors contributing to the infection rate within individuals of the dead-end host species. The susceptibility of vertebrate hosts, population dynamics, such as cohabitation and social behaviour,

between individuals of a host species and the immune status of hosts are cornerstones in the complex interrelationships that coordinate to ensure successful transmission of these viruses. A change in any of these factors could alter the entire transmission cycle (Ciota & Kramer 2013).

1.3.3 El Niño

Expansive distribution of WNV is largely facilitated by the change in global climate over recent years. An increase in transmission of viruses is seen in flooding phenomena that follow periods of drought, and visa versa (Weaver & Reisen 2010). El Niño-Southern Oscillation occurs due to the heating of the Indian Ocean, resulting in a lengthy drought period, followed by heavy rainfall (Weaver & Reisen 2010). This results in concentrations of vector populations around small water bodies during drought and an explosion of vector progeny due to rapid reproduction with the introduction of heavy rainfall, increasing the risk of infection to both humans and horses in the case of WNV (Weaver & Reisen 2010, Roche *et al.* 2013). Extreme changes in climate allow for easy distribution of vectors from northern regions to southern regions (Weaver & Reisen 2010). South Africa recently experienced an El Niño during 2015 and 2016, resulting in a period of severe drought and followed by heavy rains and flooding towards the end of 2016. This has a large effect on the location of horse populations as horses have had to move to different provinces in order to get relief from the drought, thus directly affecting the distribution and transmission of flaviviruses among horses in South Africa (eNCA 2015).

1.3.4 Occurrence

Japanese encephalitis virus, Kunjin virus, Murray Valley encephalitis virus, Louping ill virus and WNV are five flaviviruses that are pathogenic to horses (Cantile *et al.* 2001). These viruses are spread throughout different areas of the world. Japanese encephalitis virus has previously been isolated in Australia and Asia, Kunjin and Murray Valley viruses have been localised to Australia and Papa New Guinea (Cantile *et al.* 2001). West Nile virus has a far broader global distribution than the other four equine

affiliated flaviviruses and is found in Africa, Europe, Asia, India, Russia, South America and North America (Cantile *et al.* 2001; Weaver & Reisen 2010).

There are 10 known mosquito-borne flaviviruses that occur in South Africa, namely; Turkey meningo encephalitis, Bagaza virus, Wesselsbron virus, Banzi virus, Ntaya, WNV, Usutu virus, Uganda-S virus, AR 5189 (unidentified) and Spondweni virus (Barnard & voges 1986a). These viruses affect different animal species, e.g. Wesselsbron virus affects predominantly sheep, whereas WNV affects both horses and humans (Barnard & Voges 1986b).

There are 2 lineages of WNV, lineage 1 primarily experienced in the Northern hemisphere, as well as Australia, whilst lineage 2 is endemic to Africa, including Madagascar and South Africa (Venter *et al.* 2017). Further phylogenetic analysis has shown that lineage 1 can be subdivided into 3 clades, namely; clade 1a, including strains located in Europe, America, Isreal and Africa; clade 1b, which is predominantly experienced in India, from which clade 1c originated (Bondre *et al.* 2007). Neurological disease has occurred in horses in South Africa as a result of lineage 2 (Venter *et al.* 2017).

In 2007 in South Africa, WNV was discovered in three of the nine provinces; Gauteng, Northern Cape and the North-West Province (Venter *et al.* 2009a). It is expected that there will be a higher occurrence in areas of South Africa with an increase in climatic changes, such as temperature increases and the occurrence of droughts and subsequent flooding, land use and other human activities (Mackenzie & Williams 2009). For these reasons it can be expected that Gauteng, KwaZulu-Natal and the Western Cape provinces will have a higher occurrence of WNV due to the immense equestrian activity in these provinces.

1.3.5 Pathogenesis and clinical signs

The infection and pathogenesis of WNV is compiled of complex interactions and various host factors including age, sex, genetic susceptibility, pre-existing infection and immunity to heterologous agents (Monath 1990; Chambers & Diamond 2003). The

virus is neuropathogenic causing neurological disease in individuals, where it manifests and affects the central nervous system (CNS) (Chambers & Diamond 2003; Samuel & Diamond 2006). It is known that the younger the horse, the more susceptible it is to contracting WNV. Neonates are especially susceptible and often die from infection (Monath 1990). There are four known mechanisms used by WNV and other flaviviruses to move across the blood-brain barrier. One of the mechanisms entails passive transport of virions through the epithelial cells in the host; the second is infection via the olfactory neurons in the nasal passages (Samual & Diamond 2006). Infection via the nasal cavities is an alternative route of transmission, and is important due to the high exposure to aerosols in animals, especially when kept in herds and close proximity to one another (Monath 1990). Another mechanism consists of transportation to the CNS through infected peripheral neurons (Samuel & Diamond 2006). Replication also takes place in the mammary glands of pregnant mares, leading to the infection of neonates through the production of milk and succession of suckling (Monath 1990). Horses often develop interstitial myocarditis when infected with WNV (Monath 1990).

The virus enters the host through the bite of mosquito vectors. Virus in viral-infected saliva will subsequently infect vascular endothelial cells, fibroblasts or the reticuloendothelial cells, and will then be transported to the CNS (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). The inoculation of the virus into the skin (dendritic cells) via the bite of the vector, allows for replication in the region of local tissue and proximate lymph nodes, before entering the lymphatic system that carries the viral molecules towards the thoracic duct, and from there the virus is able to enter the bloodstream, where further infection of peripheral tissues occurs (Monath 1990; Samuel & Diamond 2006; Yeng *et al.* 2013). This form of pathogenesis is characteristic of extraneural spread, initiating infection from tissue sources other than neural tissues (Monath 1990; Chambers & Diamond 2003). West Nile virus exits secretory granules via exocytosis after the completion of RNA replication (Monath 1990). With an extraneural source of infection, viraemia levels are higher and thus have a faster infection rate throughout the rest of the body (Monath 1990).

Documented symptoms of WNV infections include; ataxia, weakness and in some cases paralysis of the hind legs and the front legs, complete body paralysis, chewing and grinding of teeth, seizures, fever, abortion in pregnant mares, partial blindness, miosis of pupils in one or both eyes, coma, hepatitis and jaundice (Benenson 1995; Venter *et al.* 2010b). Not all symptoms are present in every case. Most cases tend to result in mortality or humane euthanasia; if however, the horse survives the clinical symptoms, it needs to be rested for a long period of time before normal activities can be resumed (Venter *et al.* 2009b).

1.4 Diagnosis

Clinical symptoms of WNV are not pathognomic making diagnosis from clinical signs unreliable (Venter *et al.* 2009a; Williams *et al.* 2014). It is of great importance that diagnoses are made using conventional viral, serological and molecular-based tests. Flaviviruses can be detected post infection using plasma, serum and infected tissue (spleen or kidney). Virus isolation is a common test used to detect the presence of flaviviruses in the acute stages post infection using cell cultures. IgM and IgG enzyme-linked immunosorbant assays (ELISA) are used in the later stages of infection to detect antigens in serum samples (Kumarasamy *et al.* 2007). ELISA's are commonly used in diagnostics of flaviviruses, in particular the IgG and IgM ELISA (Bundo & Irigashi 1985; Venter *et al.* 2017). The ELISA inhibition method has previously been used in combination with the IgG ELISA to detect IgG antibodies in infected individuals. The results from different ELISAs are compared and correlated with results obtained by haemagglutination-inhibition tests to get accurate overall results (Maeda & Maeda 2013).

Molecular tests, which include reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction (RT-PCR) and real-time RT-PCR, provide sensitivity in terms of infection and are used to distinguish between primary and secondary flavivirus infections (Kumarasamy *et al.* 2007).

Plaque reduction neutralizing test has become the most recently favoured diagnostic test in the detection of different flaviviruses, due to the specificity using neutralising

antibodies. A titration is obtained which quantifies the reaction of antibodies to the virus within individuals (Maeda & Maeda 2013).

Flaviviruses are also identified through indirect immunofluorescence antibody tests, which utilise monoclonal antibodies. This test is utilised to distinguish between different flavivirus isolates from animal species, including amplifying hosts and vector species (Lanciotti *et al.* 1999).

1.4.1 Serological tests

Serological tests are commonly used in diagnosis of WNV and other arboviruses, particularly the ELISA and SNT (Paweska *et al.* 2003). The IgM antibody-capture ELISA measures the total quantity of IgM in the serum using specific antibodies pertaining to the particular host. Cross-reactivity has not been visualised with this particular assay; however, this has been observed with other testing methods including an indirect IgG ELISA (Kuno *et al.* 1985; Mathengtheng & Burt 2014). The IgG ELISA is commonly used in the detection of flaviviruses post infection using the E/M antigen-coating indirect IgG ELISA. An IgM/IgG ratio is used in laboratories in the diagnosis of primary and secondary WNV infection (Venter *et al.* 2017). The NS1 is used in a highly sensitive antigen capture ELISA to determine the presence of specific flaviviruses (Young *et al.* 2000). Most documented testing procedures use an IgM-capture ELISA, which identifies recent encounters with WNV but has not been used to differentiate between subtypes of flaviviruses.

For type-specific flavivirus testing, a SNT is used (Lanciotti *et al.* 2000). Due to the sensitivity of SNT's, they are used to distinguish between definite positives and negatives and the exposure to WNV among individuals (Lanciotti *et al.* 2000). The natural antibody response is utilized in these tests to deduce the presence of individuals' antibodies to viraemia, in so doing; titres for the neutralizing antibodies are determined using live virus antigens and cell cultures. Resultant titrations quantify infection in individual samples (Lanciotti *et al.* 2000).

1.4.2 Molecular tests

The PCR is a very sensitive test used to test for specific flaviviruses and has commonly been used to distinguish WNV in animal and human hosts (Harris *et al.* 1998; Lanciotti *et al.* 2000). Specific WNV primers used in PCR assays were originally derived from the Uganda originated WNV strain from 1939 (Lanciotti *et al.* 2000, Venter *et al.* 2011, Williams *et al.* 2014). The use of probes in both TaqMan and SYBR-green assays has a major diagnostic advantage in that different flaviviruses can be distinguished in a singular run assay (Lanciotti *et al.* 2000; Domingo *et al.* 2011). These assays have been tested on a wide variety of samples including that of mosquito pools, proving beneficial in testing for presence of viruses in vector species (Lanciotti *et al.* 2000; Domingo *et al.* 2011). Chao *et al.* (2007) successfully used a real-time RT-PCR to test for eight flaviviruses in spiked pools of laboratory-harvested mosquitoes, which involved Taqman fluorogenic probes. The use of this assay is beneficial for the detection of multiple viruses within mosquito populations in various regions for both medical and epidemiological purposes (Chao *et al.* 2007).

Evolutionary and phylogenetic studies have previously made use of the RT-PCR methods in determining the various lineages and genetic sequences (Domingo *et al.* 2011). Previously, nested RT-PCR's have been conducted specific for the NS5 protein using WNV-specific fluorescence resonance energy transfer probes and melt curve analyses, which allows for the efficacious deduction between lineage one and lineage two of WNV (Venter *et al.* 2009a; Zaayman *et al.* 2009). The outbreak of WNV in New York in 1999 was confirmed using a semi-nested RT-PCR, which made use of the NS5 protein region within the virus and a dendrogram to illustrate predictability for the virus (Scaramozzino *et al.* 2001). West Nile virus in particular has shown to contain between 200 bp and 300 bp when further analyzed using agarose gel electrophoresis (Scaramizzo *et al.* 2001; Venter *et al.* 2009a).

1.5 Treatment and control

Vaccines against WNV are globally available for horses (Hathaway *et al.* 2003; Samuel & Diamond 2006). An inactive WNV vaccine for equines was developed by Hathaway *et al.* (2003), through the Fort Dodge Animal Health Institute. Vaccinations are an imperative prevention method in horses, where unvaccinated horses are highly susceptible to WNV in largely endemic areas, whilst vaccinated horses have efficient antibody responses and CD4+ responses when infected with the virus (Davis *et al.* 2008). The available vaccines in South Africa are Duvaxyn (Registration number: G4071) from Zoetis (Iyer & Kousoulas 2013) and Proteq West Nile from multiple distributors but mainly Lakato in South Africa, which consists of inactive WNV antigen for lineage 2 (Venter *et al.* 2013). To date this vaccine has proved successful in protection against the infection of lineage 2 in horses (Venter *et al.* 2013), however it is only recommended and not yet compulsory to vaccinate horses for WNV in South Africa.

Other control methods include the immediate environment, such as preventing the occurrence of standing or still water pools in which mosquitoes reproduce. The control of mosquito populations is of great importance in preventing the spread of WNV, as well as preventing individual exposure (Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). Insecticides are used in attempts to control the mosquito population and prevention of bites from mosquitoes; however, newer pesticide products are in need to avoid chemical tolerance in mosquitoes (Benenson 1995; Mackenzie *et al.* 2004). Other common measures include the use of flysheets and masks during the day to prevent biting insects from accessing individuals, shade netting over stables to prevent mosquitoes from entering the stables and the activity of stabling horses at night. .

Antiviral therapies are not present for infected horses, instead symptoms are commonly treated with anti-inflammatory and analgesic drugs and support is provided to prevent associated injuries caused during seizures, ataxia or the action of recumbency (thrashing, muscle twitches) (Monarth 1990, Venter *et al.* 2009b). In severe cases, tranquilizers and anti-seizure drugs are administered, along with subcutaneous fluids and nutritional supplements (Venter *et al.* 2009b).

1.6 Problem statement

The prevalence of WNV in different geographic regions in South Africa along with associated risk factors is unknown and with the growth in the equine industry, poses a necessary research topic. The prevalence of WNV in vectors is also unknown and the frequency of occurrence of mosquitoes is important in the investigation of the epidemiology of WNV in South Africa.

1.7 Hypotheses

Further knowledge of the number of seropositive WNV cases, will allow for a greater understanding of the epidemiology of the virus and the risk factors that contribute to the transmission and spread of WNV throughout South Africa.

- The seroprevalence of WNV is greater than 20% in the equine population of South Africa.
- There is a difference in seroprevalence between separate ecological regions and hence different provinces and ecosystems.
- West Nile virus will be detected in mosquito pools from two different provinces.

1.8 Research aims

Primary objectives for this study were:

- Determine the seroprevalence of WNV in a survey population of equines in different provinces and ecological regions of South Africa.
- Establish the presence or absence of WNV in mosquito species as the main vector.
- Perform a questionnaire survey to investigate the risk factors associated with the prevalence of WNV in South Africa.
- Determine the present knowledge and perceptions of WNV amongst equine owners in South Africa with the use of a questionnaire.

References

1. Anderson, J. F., Andreadis, T. G., Vossbrinck, C. R., Tirrell, S., Wakem, E. M., French, R. A., Garmendia, A. E., and van Kruiningen, H. J. 1999. Isolation of West Nile virus from mosquitoes, crows, and a Copper's hawk in Connecticut. *Science* **286**(5448): 2331-2333.
2. Avirtunan, P., Hauhart, R. E., Somnuke, P., Blom, A. M., Diamond, M. S., and Atkinson, J. P. 2011. Binding of flavivirus nonstructural protein NS1 to C4b binding protein modulates complement activation. *Journal of Immunology* **187**:424-433.
3. Ayers, J. R., Lester T. L. and Angulo A. B. 1994. An epizootic attributable to western equine encephalitis virus infection in emus in Texas. *Journal of the American Veterinary Medical Association* **205**(4): 600-601.
4. Barnard, B. J. and Voges, S. F. 1986a. Flaviviruses in South Africa: diagnostic procedures. *Onderstepoort Journal of Veterinary Research* **53**(4): 181-185.
5. Barnard, B. J. H. and Voges, S. F. 1986b. Research communication flaviviruses in South Africa: pathogenicity for sheep. *Onderstepoort Journal of Veterinary Research* **53**: 235-238.
6. Benenson, A. S. (Ed.). 1995. Control of communicable diseases manual. *AmericanPublicHealthAssociation*, <http://www.vetmed.wisc.edu/pbs/zoonoses/eee-wee-vee/ewveeindex.html>.
7. Blitvich, B.J., Fernandez-Salas, I., Contreras-Cordero, J.F., Marlenee, N.L., Gonzalez-Rojas, J.I., Komar, N., Gubler, D.J., Calisher, C.H. and Beaty, B.J., 2003. Serologic evidence of West Nile virus infection in horses, Coahuila State, Mexico. *Emerging infectious diseases*, **9**(7): 853.
8. Bondre, V. P., Jadi, R. S., Mishra, A. C., Yergolkar, P. N. and Arankalle, V. A. 2007. West Nile virus isolates from India: evidence for a distinct genetic lineage. *Journal of General Virology* **88**(3): 875-884.
9. Bredenbeek, P. J., Kooi, E. A., Lindenbach, B., Huijckman, N., Rice, C. M., and Spaan, W. J. M. 2003. A stable full-length yellow fever virus cDNA clone and the role of conserved RNA elements in flavivirus replication. *Journal of General Virology* **84**: 1261-1268.
10. Brinton, M. A. 1986. Replication of flaviviruses. In *The Togaviridae and Flaviviridae* (pp. 327-374). Springer, Boston, MA.
11. Bundo, K., and Igarashi, A. 1985. Antibody-capture ELISA for detection of immunoglobulin M antibodies in sera from Japanese encephalitis and dengue hemorrhagic fever patients. *Journal of Virological Methods* **11**(1): 15-22.
12. Cantile, C., Di Guardo, G., Eleni, C. and Arispici, M. 2000. Clinical and neuropathological features of West Nile virus equine encephalomyelitis in Italy. *Equine Veterinary Journal* **32**(1): 31-35.
13. Cantile, C., Del Piero, F., Di Guardo, G. and Arispici, M. 2001. Pathologic and immunohistochemical findings in naturally occurring West Nile virus infection in horses. *Veterinary Pathology* **38**(4): 414-431.
14. Chambers, T. J. and Diamond, M. S. 2003. Pathogenesis of flavivirus encephalitis. *Advances in Virus Research* **60**: 273-342.
15. Chancey, C., Griney, A., Volkova, E., and Rios M. 2015. The global ecology and epidemiology of West

- Nile virus. *Biomedical Research International* **2015**: 20.
16. Chao, D. Y., Davis, B. S., and Chang, G. J. J. 2007. Development of multiplex real-time reverse transcriptase PCR assays for detecting eight medically important flaviviruses in mosquitoes. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, **45**(2), 584-589.
 17. Chen Y., Lin J., Fan, Y., Tu W., Chang G. J. and Chiou S. 2013. First detection of the Africa/Caribbean/Latin American subtype of *Culex* flavivirus in Asian country, Taiwan. *Comparative Immunology, Microbiology and Infectious Diseases* **36**: 387-396.
 18. Ciota, A. T. and Kramer, L. D. 2013. Vector-virus interactions and transmission dynamics of West Nile virus. *Viruses* **5**: 3021-3047.
 19. Cook, S. and Holmes, E. C. 2006. A multigene analysis of the phylogenetic relationships among the flaviviruses (Family: Flaviviridae) and the evolution of vector transmission. *Archives of Virology* **151**(2): 309-325.
 20. Daep, C. A., Munoz-Jordan, J. L., and Eugenin, E. A. 2014. Flaviviruses, an expanding threat in public health: focus on dengue, West Nile, and Japanese encephalitis virus. *Journal of Neuro Virology* **20**(6): 539-560.
 21. Davis, E. G., Zhang, Y., Tuttle, J., Hankins, K., and Wilkerson, M. 2008. Investigation of antigen specific lymphocyte responses in healthy horses vaccinated with an inactivated West Nile virus vaccine. *Veterinary Immunology and Immunopathology*, **126**(3), 293-301.
 22. Domingo, C., Patel, P., Linke, S., Achazi, K., and Niedrig, M. 2011. Molecular diagnosis of flaviviruses. *Future Virology*, **6**(9), 1059-1074.
 23. Dobler, G. 2010. Zoonotic tick-borne flaviviruses. *Veterinary Microbiology* **140**(3-4): 221-228.
 24. eNCA. 2015. <https://www.enca.com/south-africa/gigantic-elni%C3%B1o-forecast-south-africa>.
 25. Gaunt, M. W., Sall, A. A., de Lamballerie, X., Falconar, A. K., Dzhivanian, T. I. and Gould, E. A. 2001. Phylogenetic relationships of flaviviruses correlate with their epidemiology, disease association and biogeography. *Journal of Genetic Virology* **82**(8): 1867-1876.
 26. Gillespie, L. K., Hoenen, A., Morgan, G., and Mackenzie, J. M. 2010. The endoplasmic reticulum provides the membrane platform for biogenesis of the Flavivirus Replication Complex. *Journal of Virology* **84**(20): 10438-10447.
 27. Giri, D. 2016. Zika virus: structure, epidemiology, pathogenesis, symptoms, laboratory diagnosis and prevention. <http://laboratoryinfo.com/zika-virus-structure-epidemiology-pathogenesis-symptoms-laboratory-diagnosis-and-prevention/>
 28. Gould, E. A., de Lamballerie, X., de A Zanotto, P. M. and Holmes, E. C. 2003. Origins, evolution, and vector/host coadaptations within the genus *Flavivirus*. *Advances in Virus Research* **59**: 277-314.
 29. Hubálek, Z. and Halouzka, J. 1999. West Nile fever - a reemerging mosquito-borne viral disease in Europe. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*, **5**(5): 643.
 30. Haddow, A. D., Guzman, H., Popov, V. L., Wood, T. G., Widen, S. G., Haddow, A. D., Tesh, R. B. and Weaver, S. C. 2013. First isolation of *Aedes* flavivirus in the western hemisphere and evidence of vertical transmission in the mosquito *Aedes* (*Stegomyia*) *albopictus* (Diptera: Culicidae). *Virology* **440**: 134-139.

31. Harris, E., Roberts, T. G., Smith, L., Selle, J., Kramer, L. D., Valle, S., Sandoval, E., and Balmaseda, A. 1998. Typing of dengue viruses in clinical specimens and mosquitoes by single-tube multiplex reverse transcriptase PCR. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology* **36**(9): 2634-2639.
32. Hathaway, N. T., Jennings, N., Champ, D., Chiang, Y. W., and Chu, H. J. 2003. Equine vaccine for West Nile virus. *Developments in Biologicals* **114**: 221-227.
33. Iyer, A. V. and Kousoulas, K. G. 2013. A review of vaccine approaches for West Nile virus. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* **10**(9): 4200-4223
34. Klenk, K., Snow, J., Morgan, K., Bowen, R., Stephens, M., Foster, F., Gordy, P., Beckett, S., Komar, N., Gubler, D. and Bunning, M. 2004. Alligators as West Nile virus amplifiers. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **10**(12): 2150.
35. Kumarasamy, V., Abdul Wahab, A. H., Chua, S. K., Hassan, Z., Chem, Y. K., Mohamad, M., and Chua, K. B. 2007. Evaluation of a commercial dengue NS1 antigen-capture ELISA for laboratory diagnosis of acute dengue virus infection. *Journal of Virological Methods* **140**(1-2): 75-79.
36. Kuno, G., Gubler, D. J., and De Weil, N. S. 1985. Antigen capture ELISA for the identification of Dengue virus. *Journal of Virological Methods* **12**(1-2): 93-103.
37. Lanciotti, R. S., Roehrig, J. T., Deubel, V., Smith, J., Parker, M., Steele, K., Crise, B., Volpe, K. E., Crabtree, M. B., Scherret, J. H., Hall, R. A., Mackenzie, J. S., Cropp, C. B., Panigraphy, B., Ostlund, E., Schmitt, B., Malkinson, M., Banet, C., Weissman, J., Komar, N., Savage, H. M., Stone, W., McNamara, T., and Gubler, D. J. 1999. Origin of the West Nile virus responsible for an outbreak of encephalitis in the Northeastern United States. *Science* **286**: 2333.
38. Lanciotti, R. S., Kerst, A. J., Nasci, R. S., Godsey, M. S., Mitchell, C. J., Savage, H. M., Komar, N., Panella, N. A., Allen, B. C., Volpe, K. E., Davis, B. S., and Roehrig, J. T. 2000. Rapid detection of West Nile virus from human clinical specimens, field-collected mosquitoes, and avian samples by a TaqMan reverse transcriptase-PCR assay. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology* **38**(11): 4066-4071.
39. Lanciotti, R. S., Ebel, G. D., Deubel, V., Kerst, A. J., Murri, S., Meyer, R., Bowen, M., McKinney, N., Morrill, W. E., Crabtree, M. B., Kramer, L. D. and Roehrig, J. T. 2002. Complete genome sequences and phylogenetic analysis of West Nile virus strains isolated from the United States, Europe, and the Middle East. *Virology* **298**(1): 96-105.
40. Mackenzie, J. S., Gubler, D. J., and Peterson, L. R. 2004. Emerging flaviviruses: the spread and resurgence of Japanese encephalitis, West Nile and dengue viruses. *Nature Medicine Supplement* **10**: 98-109.
41. Mackenzie, J. S. and Williams, D. T. 2009. The zoonotic flaviviruses of Southern, South-Eastern and Eastern Asia, and Australasia: the potential for emergent viruses. *Zoonoses and Public Health* **56**(6-7): 338-356.
42. Maeda, A., and Maeda, J. 2013. Review of diagnostic plaque reduction neutralization tests for flavivirus infection. *The Veterinary Journal* **195**(1): 33-40.
43. Markoff, L. 1995. Alphaviruses. Mandel, G. L., Bennett J. E. and Dolin R. (Eds.). *Principles and Practice of Infectious Diseases*: 1455-1459. Churchill Livingstone Inc, New York.
44. Mathengtheng, L., and Burt, F. J. 2014. Development of immunoassays for detection of flaviviruses in the Free State Province, South Africa. *International Journal of Infectious Diseases*, **21**: 456.

45. Mclean, R. G., Ubico, S. R., Docherty, D. E., Hansen, W. R., Sileo, L. And Mcnamara, T. S. 2001. West Nile virus transmission and ecology in birds. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences*, **951**: 54–57.
46. Monath, T. P. 1990. Flaviviruses. Fields B.N. & Knipe D.M. (Eds.). *Virology* chp 27, Raven Press, Ltd, New York.
47. Munoz-Jordán, J. L., Laurent-Rolle, M., Ashour, J., Martínez-Sobrido, L., Ashok, M., Lipkin, W. I., and García-Sastre, A. 2005. Inhibition of alpha/beta interferon signaling by the NS4B protein of flaviviruses. *Journal of Virology*, **79**(13), 8004-8013.
48. Murgue, B., Murri, S., Zientara, S., Durand, J. P. and Zeller, H. 2001. West Nile outbreak in horses in southern France, 2000: the return after 35 years. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **7**(4): 692-696.
49. Murray, C.L., Jones, C.T., and Rice, C.M. 2008. Architects of assembly: roles of Flaviviridae non-structural proteins in virion morphogenesis. *Nature Reviews Microbiology* **6**: 699-708.
50. Ostlund, E.N., Crom, R.L., Pedersen, D.D., Johnson, D.J., Williams, W.O. and Schmitt, B.J. 2001. Equine West Nile encephalitis, United States. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*, **7**(4):665.
51. Parreira, R., Cook, S., Lope, A., de Matos, A. P., de Almeida, A. P. G., Piedade, J. and Esteves, A. 2012. Genetic characterization of an insect-specific flavivirus isolated from *Culex theileri* mosquitoes collected in southern Portugal. *Virus Research* **167**(2): 152-161.
52. Paweska, J. T., Burt, F. J., Anthony, F., Smith, S. J., Grobbelaar, A. A., Croft, J. E., Ksiazek, T. G. and Swanepoel, R. 2003. IgG-sandwich and IgM-capture enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay for the detection of antibody to Rift Valley fever virus in domestic ruminants. *Journal of Virological Methods* **113**(2): 103-112.
53. Roche, S. E., Wicks, R., Garner, M. G., East, I. J., Paskin, R., Moloney, B. J., Carr, M., and Kirkland, P. 2013. Descriptive overview of the 2011 epidemic of arboviral disease in horses in Australia. *The Journal of the Australian Veterinarian Association LTD* **91**(1-2): 5-13.
54. Romi, R., Pontuale, G., Ciufolini, M. G., Fiorentini, G., March, A., Nicoletti, I., Cocchi, M., and Tamburro, A. 2004. Potential vectors of West Nile virus following an equine disease outbreak in Italy. *Medical and Veterinary Entomology* **18**: 14-19.
55. Samuel, M. A., and Diamond, M. S. 2006. Pathogenesis of West Nile Virus Infection: a balance between virulence, innate and adaptive immunity, and viral evasion. *Journal of Virology* **80**(19): 9349-9360.
56. Scaramozzino, N., Crance, J. M., Jouan, A., DeBriel, D. A., Stoll, F., and Garin, D. 2001. Comparison of flavivirus universal primer pairs and development of a rapid, highly sensitive heminested reverse transcription-PCR assay for detection of flaviviruses targeted to a conserved region of the NS5 gene sequences. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, **39**(5): 1922-1927.
57. Schlesinger, J. J. 2006. Flavivirus nonstructural protein NS1: Complementary surprises. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, **103**(50): 18879-18880.
58. Schoub, B.D. and Venter, M., 2009. Flaviviruses. *Principles and practice of clinical virology*, pp.669-698.
59. Sejvar, J. J. and Marfin, A. A. 2006. Manifestations of West Nile neuroinvasive disease. *Reviews in Medical Virology* **16**: 209-224.
60. Shi, P. ed. 2012. Flavivirus virion structure. *Molecular virology and control of flaviviruses*. Caister Academic Press, pp. 9-17.

61. Steinman, A., Banet-Noach, C., Tal, S., Levi, O., Simanov, L., Perk, S., Malkinson, M. and Shpigel, N. 2003. West Nile virus infection in crocodiles. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **9**(7): 887.
62. Tadich, T. A., Tapia, C., and González, D. 2016. Seroprevalence of *Leptospira* spp. in working horses located in the Central Region of Chile. *Journal of Equine Veterinary Science*, **38**: 14-18.
63. Venter, M., Human, S., Zaayman, D., Gerdes, G. H., Williams, J., Steyl, J., Lemen, P. A., Paweska, J. T., Setzhorn, H., Rous, G., Murray, S., Parker, R., Donnellan, C., and Swanepoel, R. 2009a. Lineage 2 West Nile virus as cause of fatal neurologic disease in horses, South Africa. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **15**(6): 877- 884.
64. Venter, M., Human, S., van Niekerk, S., Williams, J., van Eeden, C. and Freeman, F. 2009b. Fatal neurologic disease and abortion in mare infected with lineage 1 West Nile virus, South Africa. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **15**(6): 877-884.
65. Venter, M. and Swanepoel, R. 2010a. West Nile virus lineage 2 as a cause of zoonotic neurological disease in humans and horses in southern Africa. *Vector Borne Zoonotic Diseases* **10**(7): 659-664.
66. Venter, M., Steyl, J., Human, S., Weyer, J., Zaayman, D., Blumberg, L., Lemen, P. A., Paweska, J., and Swanepoel, R. 2010b. Transmission of West Nile virus during horse autopsy. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **16**(3) 573-575.
67. Venter, M., van Vuren, P. J., Mentoer, J., Paweska, J., and Williams, J. 2013. Inactivated West Nile Virus (WNV) vaccine, Duvaxyn WNV, protects against a highly neuroinvasive lineage 2 WNV strain in mice. *Vaccine*, **31**(37): 3856-3862.
68. Venter, M., Pretorius, M., Fuller, J. A., Botha, E., Rakgotho, M., Stivaktas, V., Weyer, C., Romito, M. and Williams, J. 2017. West Nile virus lineage 2 in horses and other animals with neurologic disease, South Africa, 2008–2015. *Emerging infectious diseases* **23**(12): 2060.
69. Venter, M. 2018. Assessing the zoonotic potential of arboviruses of African origin. *Current opinion in virology* **28**: 74-84.
70. Weaver, S. C. 2005. Host range, amplification and arboviral disease emergence. *Infectious Disease from Nature: Mechanisms of Viral Emergence and Persistence*: **4**: 33-44.
71. Weaver, S. C., and Reisen, W. L. 2010. Present and future arboviral threats. *Antiviral Research* **85**(2): 328-345.
72. Weissenböck, H., Kolodziejek, J., Url, A., Lussy, H., Rebel-Bauder, B., and Nowotny, N. 2002. Emergence of *Usutu virus*, an African mosquito-borne *Flavivirus* of the Japanese encephalitis virus group, Central Europe. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **8**(7).
73. Westaway, E. G., Brinton, M. A., Gaidamovich, S. Y., Horzinek, M. C., Igarashi, A., Kaariainen, L., Lvov, D. K., Poerterfield, J. S., Russell, P. K., and Trent, D. W. 1985. *Flaviviridae*. *Intervirology* **24**:183-192.
74. Williams, J. H., Van Niekerk, S., Human, S., Van Wilpe, E., and Venter, M. 2014. Pathology of fatal lineage 1 and 2 West Nile virus infections in horses in South Africa. *Journal of the South African Veterinary Association* **85**(1): 13.
75. Young, P. R., Hilditch, P. A., Bletchly, C., and Halloran, W. 2000. An antigen capture enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay reveals high levels of the dengue virus protein NS1 in the sera of infected patients. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology* **38**(3): 1053-1057.

76. Zaayman, D., Human, S., and Venter, M. 2009. A highly sensitive method for the detection and genotyping of West Nile virus by real-time PCR. *Journal of Virological Methods* **157**(2): 155-160.

CHAPTER 2

MATERIALS AND METHODS

2.1 Study Design

A total of 661 blood samples were collected in 2013 from three provinces; Western Cape, Gauteng and KwaZulu-Natal. These were collected through a previous study on leptospirosis (Simbizi *et al.* 2016). The samples from this previous study were obtained from three equine hospitals in Summerveld, KwaZulu-Natal Province, University of Pretoria, Gauteng Province and in Milnerton, Western Cape Province. A further 566 blood samples were collected in 2015 and 2016 from individual yards and private holdings in the remaining six provinces; Mpumalanga, Limpopo, Free State, North West, Northern Cape and Eastern Cape. The sampling structure used by Simbizi *et al.* (2016) was used in this study during the collection of samples in 2015 and 2016, however the difference in years was not taken into consideration within the statistical model. The serum samples were tested for seropositivity using the SNT and capture ELISA. Risk factor questionnaires were completed during both studies by equine owners, which provided adequate demographic data. Seropositive and seronegative cases were correlated with the risk factor questionnaires. Of the 566 samples collected, a total of 5 horses were previously vaccinated for WNV, which was taken into consideration when analyzing the results. A limited number of vectors in 2 provinces were also collected in parallel to the serological study. Mosquitoes caught in Gauteng and Mpumalanga Provinces were tested using a real-time RT-PCR assay for the detection of WNV in pooled species.

2.2 Study Animals

Horses of varying ages and breeds, where a juvenile was considered as two years or younger, were included in the study. Included horses participated in different disciplines or were retired/not in work; however, racehorses were excluded all together from the study. This was due to movement between racing venues, thus

preventing the animals from being located at a single destination for an extended period of time. Therefore, racehorses would have made for poor sentinels of disease for a particular region or province. Horses showing clinical symptoms and illness were excluded from the study population in order to eliminate any potential bias.

Horses were stratified into groups based on their main disciplines or functional activity:

- Retired/not in work: both older horses that are no longer under saddle as well as foals and/or weanlings that are still growing, not yet in work.
- General pleasure: Horses used for hacks and general riding purposes.
- Performance horses: Horses that are used for the intention of competition be it in dressage, show jumping, eventing, western riding or polo. These horses commonly travel to different venues within their province and between provinces.
- Working horses: Horses mainly used in riding schools.

2.3 Sample Size

The sample size of equines for each province was determined using the following equation, adapted from Thrusfield (2005):

$$n = [Z^2_{\alpha} P_{exp}(1 - P_{exp})]/d^2$$

Where:

n = Sample size

P_{exp} = Expected prevalence

d = Desired absolute precision

$Z^2_{\alpha} = 1.96^2$

Sample size (n) being the determinant, the expected prevalence was a value of 20%, while the absolute precision was 5% within a confidence interval of 95%, therefore, the sample size was calculated as

$$n = [1.96^2 \cdot 0.2(1 - 0.2)]/0.05^2$$

Thus, sample size was calculated as 245 horses per province. The above values for expected prevalence, absolute precision and confidence interval were used by Simbizi *et al.* (2016) when calculating sample size.

2.4 Study Area

Sample sizes were determined for each of the nine provinces, thus separating ecosystems, which in turn could have an immediate effect on the maintenance of WNV and the prevalence of the virus in horses.

The Western Cape Province is well known for its Mediterranean type climate, providing a suitable environment for the famous fynbos vegetation, making it the most biodiversity-rich province in South Africa (Midgley *et al.* 2005). Microclimates and macroclimates are persistent throughout the shrubland and provide suitable conditions for insects, arthropods and small fauna to flourish and reproduce efficiently (Midgley *et al.* 2005). The Western Cape Province commonly experiences the majority of rainfall in the winter season and little to no rainfall in summer. Summer temperatures reach approximately 28°C and a lower value of 18°C in winter. Horse populations and properties are wide spread throughout the Western Cape, ranging from seas front properties to deep inland properties.

The KwaZulu-Natal Province is home to four endemic vegetation types, consisting of the Maputaland coastal belt, the Tembe sandy bushveld, the Maputaland wooded grassland and the northern coastal forest (de Wet *et al.* 2010). The northern coastal forest runs along the Indian Ocean. There is a variety of vegetation ranging from alpine grasses, hardy savanna bushveld and afro-montane forests, providing refugia for many animal species (Eeley *et al.* 1999; de Wet *et al.* 2010). There are two mountain ranges found in this province, the Drakensberg mountain range and the Lebombo mountain range. Due to the inarticulate topographical landforms, the climate varies from inland to coastal regions. The average rainfall is approximately 1000 mm per annum varying with change in altitude, with seasonal temperatures ranging between below freezing in winter seasons and 30°C and above in summer seasons (Eeley *et al.* 1999; Nel &

Somner 2012). Properties consisting of horses are fairly widespread in terms of towns and regions, however, are closely situated within each region or town.

Gauteng Province is the most urbanized of the nine provinces in South Africa, thus has limited vegetation types. A region of the province consists of grassland situated at a higher altitude, lending to the name 'Highveld', where northern regions are made up of savanna bushveld (Grobler *et al.* 2002; Reilly *et al.* 2003). Gauteng has a subtropical climate with high humidity and annual rainfall ranging from 650 mm to 700 mm in different regions (Dyson *et al.* 2009). Temperatures range from 32°C in summer seasons and a minimum of approximately 3°C in winter seasons. Horses and equestrian properties in Gauteng are very closely located throughout the province and are situated on rural community roads, main roads and highways.

The Eastern Cape Province consists of the grassland and coastal forest biomes (Avery 1991; Horak *et al.* 1992). The coastal forest vegetation within this biome is located along the southern Indian Ocean. Seasonal temperatures vary more in the inland grassland, ranging from -4°C in the colder seasons to 29°C in the warmer seasons, whereas the coastal region experiences temperatures ranging from 11°C in the winter season to 26°C in the summer season. Eastern Cape Province receives a smaller quantity of precipitation per year of 450 mm (Mandleni & Adim 2011). Proximity of equestrian properties is extensively spread throughout the different regions of the Eastern Cape Province.

The Limpopo Province is commonly known as the Waterberg due to the presence of a mixture of bushveld and dry deciduous forests. It is situated in the northeastern corner of South Africa and borders three of the eight provinces, that being Gauteng, Mpumalanga and North West (Aneck-Hahn *et al.* 2007). The average temperature for the summer season in the Limpopo Province is 27°C, however can reach temperatures of up to 46°C in regions such as Phalaborwa, and decrease to an average of 20°C in winter with an average annual precipitation of approximately 1200 mm per annum (Tshiala 2011). There are larger equine populations in major towns in close proximity of one another, and then further expand in distance towards the smaller towns within the Limpopo Province.

The Mpumalanga Province is one of the most diverse provinces in terms of vegetation in South Africa, consisting of three biomes; savannah, grassland and forest biomes. Each of these biomes consists of their own vegetation types and microclimates (Schmidt *et al.* 2002). The main vegetation types include grassland forests located along the escarpment, Highveld grasslands, savannah and bushveld (Schmidt *et al.* 2002). The average rainfall varies within the province from 610 mm in the bushveld and savannah to 850 mm in the forest biome. Temperatures reach a maximum of between 30°C and 40°C throughout the province, with a general average of 26°C. In winter, temperatures decrease, to between 1°C and 8°C varying throughout the province. Seasonal temperatures differ monthly through a range of between 0.2°C and 0.3°C, thus temperatures in different regions of the province experience great variation (Kruger & Shongwe 2004). Similar to Limpopo, the equestrian estates are condensed within the major towns of Mpumalanga and develop further distances and lesser number of properties toward the smaller towns within this province.

Northern Cape Province is the biggest province in South Africa, occupying one third of the total land mass. The Nama-Karoo biome dominates the majority of this province, in which vegetation is sparse and consists of hardy grassland and shrub land types. Vegetation adapts to the harsh environmental conditions in cases of drought and intense sunlight exposure and in some regions, woody species have been seen to dominate over typical grass species, such as *Eragrostis Lehmanniana* (Moore *et al.* 1985; Anonymous 2003). The average precipitation for the Northern Cape is very low, varying from 50 mm to 400 mm across the province; however, the majority of regions vary between 300 mm and 400 mm (Berry & Crowe 1985). Summer temperatures average at approximately 34°C to 40°C but in particular regions can reach a maximum temperature of roughly 48°C (Anonymous 2003). The Northern Cape Province provides a harsher environment for horses to occur, thus more of the indigenous and other hardier breeds are located in this province. There are a large number of horses situated in the rural towns, especially those of a poorer nature, however, actual equestrian properties are extremely widespread and occur within a larger approximation from one another.

The Free State Province consists of a Grassland biome, in which the major vegetation types are grassland and woody grassland, comprising of sourveld grasses (Brand *et al.* 2011). Annual precipitation is experienced in summer seasons with averages between 500 mm and 600 mm, however can increase to 1200 mm towards the Drakensberg region (Brand *et al.* 2011). Winter seasons experience an average temperature of approximately 7°C, however varies in different regions and can reach a minimum of -9°C, where as the average summer temperatures range from 32°C to 38°C (Avenant & Cavallini 2007). Due to the farming nature of this province, properties containing horses are closely situated in terms of neighbourhoods, however, due to the quantifiable sizes of the properties, the actual distances between horses on different properties is quite extensive.

The North West Province is predominantly made up of the Savannah biome with the remaining portion belonging to the Grassland biome (Cilliers *et al.* 1999). The prevalent vegetation types in this province are the bushveld, grassland, thornveld and shrub bushveld. The latter constitute the drier more arid regions of this province. Precipitation is experienced in summer with an annual precipitation ranging between 300 mm to 700 mm. In the regions closer to the Gauteng Province, the average annual precipitation is around 600 mm (Cilliers *et al.* 1999). Summer season temperatures range between 22°C and 34°C, with winter temperatures decreasing to a range of between 2°C to 20°C with few regions reaching minimum temperatures of below 0°C (Cilliers *et al.* 1999). Equestrian properties are located in small concentrated areas with larger sized distances separating the conglomerates of concentrated areas of properties throughout the province.

2.5 Sample Collection

Blood samples were collected from individual horses at particular yards, studs or private properties within the nine provinces (six provinces for this study, three provinces already collected), using 4 ml tubes. The horses sampled in the different properties were selected by their owners (10 horses per property were sampled) at random or in properties with 10 or less horses, all horses were sampled. Whole blood was acquired through jugular venipuncture, performed by either a veterinarian or

veterinary nurse. The blood tubes were then transported to the Department of Veterinary Tropical Diseases (DVTD), Faculty of Veterinary Science, University of Pretoria. Further procedures were conducted in a BSL 2+ laboratory in the DVTD. Blood was centrifuged at low speed to separate the serum, and serum samples were then aliquoted into 2 ml cryotubes (Lasec Laboratory Service Provider) and inactivated at 56°C for one hour. Unique codes were allocated to the different samples, associating them with individual horses from whom the samples were drawn and thereafter stored at -20°C throughout the duration of the study.

2.6 Ethics Approval

Ethics approval was obtained from the Animal Ethics Committee of the University of Pretoria, South Africa (Appendix I). A Section 20 approval was obtained from the Department of Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries, Republic of South Africa (Appendix III).

2.7 Serological Analysis

Serum samples collected were subjected to two serological tests, a SNT and an ELISA. The SNT was used as an initial screening test for serum antibodies to WNV. A selected number of seropositive and negative samples from the SNT's were then subjected to a capture IgG sandwich ELISA for comparison. The results of which were used to determine the overall seroprevalence of WNV in South Africa. The amount of agreement between the two tests was determined using a Kappa test (Cantor 1996).

2.7.1 Serum neutralization test

African green monkey kidney cells (Vero cells) were cultured and passaged for continual use throughout the SNT in 96-well flat bottom plates (AEC-Amersham (PTY) LTD), according to the Standard Operating Procedure (SOP) of the BSL 2 SANAS accredited Virology Laboratory in the DVTD. To prepare the antigen for the SNT, WNV (strain H442) was cultured on Vero cells and the virus was separated from the cells by centrifugation (479 g for 2 minutes) with a benchtop centrifuge. The accumulated virus

supernatant was then stored at -80°C before use. The titre of WNV used in each SNT was determined using the TCID_{50} method of Käber (Irwin & Cheeseman 1939). The virus was used at a concentration of 100TCID_{50} in the SNT.

Serum samples were diluted 1:5 using phosphate-buffered saline containing calcium and magnesium (PBS +) (Biochrom Scientific Group). A volume of $100\ \mu\text{l}$ of minimum essential medium (Biochrom Scientific Group) containing 5% gamma-radiated foetal calf serum (Bio West, Celtic) and 1 ml of Genta 50 Phenix antibiotics (50 mg/1 ml) (Virbac) was added to each well of the 96-well flat bottom plates. An additional $100\ \mu\text{l}$ of the diluted serum samples (1:5) was placed in the first row. The diluted serum and 5% minimum essential medium were mixed well and then diluted at a 1:2 dilution series throughout the remaining five columns according to the SOP. A volume of $100\ \mu\text{l}$ of diluted WNV virus, at a concentration of 100TCID_{50} , was then added to all serum sample containing wells and a further $200\ \mu\text{l}$ into specified wells without serum used as positive controls.

Cultured Vero cells were used in order to observe whether there was prevention of viral growth and hence presence of neutralizing antibodies within the individual serum samples. The plates were then incubated (Labex Smart Cell) at a temperature of 37°C in an incubator with a 5% CO_2 atmospheric composition for five days. The cytopathic effect within each well was observed over the five-day period and seropositive or seronegative samples were identified on Day 5 of the SNT. The titre was determined according to the last dilution where cytopathic effect was evident. Positive samples were deduced with a serum dilution of 1:10 or more, as set out in the SOP.

2.7.2 Capture IgG sandwich ELISA

An IgG capture ELISA was developed to capture existing IgG antibodies within the individual serum samples, indicating seropositive cases. A confirmed seropositive and seronegative sample determined with the SNT was used as controls throughout all ELISA's. Two checkerboard titrations were initially used to determine the optimum dilution concentrations of both the WNV core antibody to be used in the coating buffer and the dilution concentration of the sera.

A coating buffer made up of a dilution of 1:1600 of WNV Core Primary Rabbit Antibody in PBS (Novus Biologicals, Whitehead Scientific) was used initially to coat the plates. The coating buffer was dispensed at a volume of 50 µl in each well of a Maxisorp 96-well flat bottom plate (Nunc) and was set at 4°C overnight. A 10% blocking buffer composed of instant skimmed milk powder (Pick 'n Pay Supermarket) and PBS was used both in the blocking buffer stage and as a diluent for the remaining reagent composition stages throughout the ELISA. A volume of 200 µl of blocking buffer was added to each well and incubated for 30 minutes in the ES-20 Orbital shaker-incubator (Biosan) and shaken at 150 rpm. Antigen was cultured on Vero cells in the same manner as the SNT's described in Section 2.7.1. 50 µl of the WNV antigen was set in all wells of the 96-well plate and then incubated for an hour at 37°C, where after, the plate was manually washed three times using wash buffer composed of PBS, Millipore water and Tween20. The serum samples were prepared using a dilution of 1:10 and placed in specified wells in vertical duplicates, before being incubated for an hour at 37°C, allowing for any present IgG antibodies to bind to the antigen epitopes. Another wash step was conducted before adding 50 µl of the goat anti-equine secondary antibody HRP (Novus Biologicals, Whitehead Scientific) conjugate at a dilution of 1:10 000 to each well. The plate was again washed with wash buffer three times before the addition of 100 µl of the substrate, O-Phenylenediamine dihydro-chloride (Sigma-Aldrich). After 15 minutes incubation time, 50 µl of sulfuric acid stop solution was added to each well. A checkerboard was initially conducted to determine the concentrations for both serum and WNV core antibody dilutions. The checkerboard results and the plate setup are indicated in Appendix IV.

The optical densities (OD) of each sample were determined using the Gen5 program (BioTek). The plate was shaken for 10 seconds before reading at an absorbance wavelength of 650 nm to provide the background reading and then read again at 490 nm to provide the OD values of the sera samples. The background reading values were then subtracted from the OD values before the mean was calculated for each sample. As this ELISA was still to be validated, negative samples were deduced at a value of less than three standard deviations of the positive control mean.

2.8 Vector Analysis

Mosquitoes were caught in two provinces; Mpumalanga and Gauteng. Specific mosquito traps were handmade using solid white material and mosquito netting material (Figures 2.1, 2.2 & 2.3).

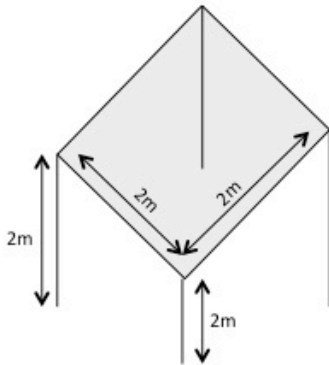


Figure 2.1. Mosquito trap pole structure, each pole measuring 2m in height. The grey region represents the material used to cover the trap. All sides of the trap measure 2m each.

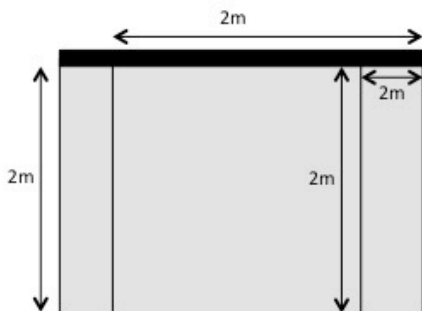


Figure 2.2. A 3D representation of the material structure used to cover the four poles. The solid black region represents the solid white material and the grey region illustrates the mosquito netting material, both of which were 2 m by 2 m.



Figure 2.3. Image of the mosquito trap after being set up at a specified site in Mpumalanga Province

The traps had an overall dimension of 2 m² of material covering four individual metal poles (Figure 2.1). The individual poles were placed in each of the holes within the solid white material to form the roof of the trap (Figure 2.2) and the mosquito netting covered all four sides from the roof of the trap to the floor (Figure 2.3). Ropes were attached to the top of each pole to stabilize the pole to the material and to the ground with the use of metal tent pegs to maintain the structure of the trap. Before trapping, the lower portion of the trap was lifted approximately 30 cm off the ground and secured with material ties at about 5 pm. The lower portions were then grounded at 5 am every morning in order to ensure no insects escaped from the trap.

A mixture of brewer's yeast (Anchor Instant Yeast, Pick 'n Pay Supermarket) and Selati brown sugar (Pick 'n Pay Supermarket) were formulated to provide a source of carbon dioxide as an attractant for the mosquitoes. This mixture was placed in a large container and positioned in the centre of the trap (Abdon-Liwanag & Tansengco 2015). The mosquitoes were collected using a perspex pipe (34 cm) attached to a translucent rubber tube (62 cm). Mosquito netting was placed at the conjunction of the perspex and the rubber tube to prevent the inhalation of individual mosquitoes. Individuals were then vacuumed manually into the perspex tube and then placed in a polystyrene cup covered in mosquito netting to prevent individuals from escaping. Once all

mosquitoes were collected, the polystyrene cups were placed in a freezer, resulting in mortality of the collected mosquitoes and remained there for storage purposes. The collected mosquitoes were then transported to the DVTD.

2.8.1 Vector Identification

Individual mosquitoes were identified using a light microscope and guidelines outlined by Jupp (1996). The mosquitoes were separated into specific species per the two provinces and individuals of each species were pooled into groups of 50 or less individuals for further analysis.

2.8.2 Nested SYBR green real-time RT-PCR

Pooled mosquitoes were first homogenized using PBS+, centrifuged at 7656 g one minute, after which the resultant supernatant was used to extract viral RNA using Trizol® (Invitrogen, Thermo Fisher Scientific). RNA was stored at -20°C until used. A positive control was created through spiking of a pool of mosquitoes (Species 1) from Gauteng with 10µl of WNV (strain H442), whereas water was used as a negative control. The positive control indicated a melting point of 84.34°C. Both positive and negative control samples undertook the extraction procedure along with the pooled groups of mosquitoes. The total RNA concentration for each pooled group was determined using a spectrophotometer at a wavelength of 260 nm. The RNA concentrations for the separate pooled groups of mosquitoes ranged between 9,771ng/µl and 625 938 ng/µl. A one-step cDNA, PCR was performed using the one-step Power SYBR® Green “RT-module (Express Superscript mix)” that was included in the Power SYBR® Green RT-PCR reagent kit (Inquaba Biotec). A volume of 5 µl of the extracted RNA was denatured at a temperature of 95°C for 5 minutes followed by cooling to 4°C before 2µl of the extracted template was added to the master mix for each of the pooled mosquito groups. The master mix contained; 10 µl of Power SYBR Green Master Mix, 1 µl of 10 µM of primers FU1 (Kuno *et al.* 1998) and WN9317 (Zaayman *et al.* 2009) (Table 2.1), 2 µl Express Superscript mix (RT-module) (for the cDNA synthesis step) and 4 µl nuclease free water. Both PCR rounds were conducted using a StepOne Real-time Plus thermocycler (Applied Biosystems) and the

corresponding StepOne Software version 2.3 (Applied Biosystems) program. An additional incubation step was added to conduct the RT (reverse transcriptase) step prior to commencement of the PCR cycles. The temperature profile for the first PCR included a hold stage of 50°C for 15 minutes for cDNA synthesis, followed by a second hold stage of 95°C denaturation for 10 minutes; 40 cycles of 95°C annealing for 30 seconds and an extension of 50°C for 30 seconds. A melt curve analysis was set between 55°C and 95°C.

A volume of 1 µl of the PCR templates from the first PCR round was then used in a nested PCR. The Master Mix for the nested PCR consisted of 10 µl Power SYBR green Master Mix, 1 µl of 10 µM of primers FS778 (Scaramozzino *et al.* 2001; Zaayman *et al.* 2009) and CFD2 (Kuno *et al.* 1998; Scaramozzino *et al.* 2001; Zaayman *et al.* 2009) (Table 2.1) and 7 µl nuclease free water. The cycle program of the nested PCR was as follows: an initial hold stage of 95°C for 10 minutes, followed by a cycling stage at 95°C for 30 seconds and 60°C for 30 seconds for 45 cycles. The melt curve was set between 55°C and 95°C. The melt curve illustrated peak melting temperature per pooled sample and thus based on the known melting temperature for WNV (Kuno *et al.* 1998; Zaayman *et al.* 2009).

Table 2.1. Nucleotide sequences and locations of primers used in the SYBR green nested real time RT-PCR

| Primer | Orientation | Concentration (µM) | Melting Temperature (°C) | Sequence (5'-3') |
|--------|-------------|--------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| FU1 | Forward | 10 | 59.2 | TACAACATGGGAAAGAGAGAGAA |
| WN9317 | Reverse | 10 | 58.4 | TCGTGATGCGTGTGTCC |
| FS778 | Forward | 10 | 63.5 | AARGGHAGYMCDGCHATHTGGT |
| CFD2 | Reverse | 10 | 74.05 | GTGTCCCAGCCGGCGGTGTCATCAGC |

2.9 Questionnaires

To determine possible risk factors associated with the prevalence of WNV, questionnaires were compiled and were completed by owners of the horses sampled in this study. One questionnaire was created for this study (Appendix I), comprising of two sections; the first section consisting of information on the medical history of each horse, and the second section pertaining to management factors, climatological factors, spatial and temporal factors, and population factors, such as; such as, age, sex and

breed. Seropositivity as deduced from the SNT results was then compared with the acquired information to determine any associations with the various risk factors.

2.10 Data Analysis Questionnaires

2.10.1 Spatial Analysis

Maps were created in Epi-Info to illustrate the areas in which the blood samples were collected, along with an overall collection map for South Africa.

2.10.2 Statistical Analysis

The distribution of collected samples was plotted on the South African map using Epi Info 7 (Centre for Disease Control). The plotted map used GPS coordinates of each location of the properties from which samples were collected. The latitude and longitude coordinates were recorded using degrees (d.d°) with as many decimal places as possible to increase precision. Latitudinal values were all positive values, and the longitudinal values were all negative values.

2.10.2.1 Apparent Prevalence

Tested samples that indicated a titre of 1:10 or more in the SNT assays were considered positive for WNV. Thus, the apparent prevalence for each province was calculated as a division of positive cases to the number of horses within a specified province, as follows:

$$AP = \text{WNV positive cases in a province} / \text{Number of horses sampled in a province}$$

2.10.2.2 Prevalence Estimate

The 95% confidence interval (CI) for each province, and overall for South Africa, for the prevalence estimate was determined using Equation 1 and Equation 2 (Thrusfield 2005):

Equation 1

$$V = P^2(\Sigma n^2) - 2P(\Sigma nm) + (\Sigma m^2)$$

Where:

V = Between-cluster variance

P = Proportion of seropositive horses

n = Total individual horses in each cluster

m = Number of seropositive individual horses in each cluster

The between-cluster variance, calculated in Equation 1, was then used in Equation 2 to determine the lower CI along with the upper CI for the prevalence estimate.

Equation 2

$$\hat{P} + 1.96 \left\{ \frac{C}{T} \sqrt{\frac{V}{C(C-1)}} \right\}; \hat{P} - 1.96 \left\{ \frac{C}{T} \sqrt{\frac{V}{C(C-1)}} \right\}$$

Where:

P = Proportion of seropositive horses

C = Number of clusters (properties)

T = Total number of individual horses

2.10.2.3 Univariable Analysis

The data collected from the completed questionnaires were recorded in an Excel spreadsheet (Microsoft Excel 2010), which was then exported to Epi Info 7 for the initial univariable analysis. The Chi-squared test was used to determine associations between individual risk factors and seropositive horses. The risk factors that indicated an association to the outcome variable ($p < 0.15$) were then included in further multivariable analysis using NCSS 11 statistical software, LLC.

2.10.2.4 Multivariable Analysis

All the variables from the univariable analysis with a $p < 0.15$ (Chi-squared) were included in the multivariate logistic regression models, used to determine the association of individual variables (risk factors) on the dependent variable (seroprevalence). A subset selection was used to determine independent variables that are significant or illustrate a prediction of the dependent variable. The statistical programme NCSS version 11 software, designed for statistical analysis for scientific studies and evaluation of data with the use of plot procedures, spreadsheets and databases, was used to determine the multivariable analysis. Automated algorithms (regression equations) in NCSS 11 software add or remove separate variables at different steps in the run. These algorithms were used in hierarchical modeling, of which forward selection with switching was used. Variables were added to the model starting at the maximum number of variables to determine the independent variables that showed the largest values for log likelihood. The included variables were switched individually at each step in order to increase the value of log likelihood for each variable. The significance of the variables to the dependent variable was based on the Wald test. The remaining variables were considered significant if the resultant P_{wald} values were less than 0.05 ($P_{\text{wald}} < 0.05$). Multi-test corrections and interactions between the variables were excluded due to the software used did not cater for these factors.

References

1. Abdon-Liwanag, B. and Tansengco, M. L. 2015. Feasibility of brown sugar and yeast solution as a potential organic mosquito trap (OMT). *Biological and Chemical Research* **1**(1): 357-361.
2. Aneck-Hahn N. H., Schulenburg G. W., Bornman M. S. & Farias P. 2007. Impaired semen quality associated with environmental DDT exposure in young men living in a malaria area in the Limpopo Province, South Africa. *Journal of Andrology* **28**(3):423-434.
3. Anonymous3. No date (ND). www.sa-venues.com/weather/mpumalanga.htm.
4. Anonymous4. No date (ND). www.brandssouthafrica.com/tourism-south-africa/geography/northern-cape
5. Anonymous5. No date (ND). www.sa-venues.com/weather/northerncape.htm
6. Anonymous6. No date (ND). www.sa-venues.com/weather/freestate.htm
7. Anonymous7. No date (ND). www.southafrica.com/free-state/climate
8. Anonymous8. No date (ND). www.tourismnorthwest.co.za/biological-diversity/#tab=tab-1
9. Anonymous9. No date (ND). www.sa-venues.com/weather/northwest.htm
10. Avenant N. L. & Cavallini P. 2007. Correlating rodent community structure with ecological integrity, Tussen-die-Riviere Nature Reserve, Free State province, South Africa. **2**(4): 212-219.
11. Avery D. M. 1991. Micromammals, owls and vegetation change in the Eastern Cape Midlands, South Africa, during the last millennium. *Journal of Arid Environments* **20**(3): 357-369.
12. Berry T. M. & Crowe M. P. S. 1985. Effects of monthly and annual rainfall on game bird populations in the Northern Cape Province. *South African Journal of Wildlife Research* **15**(3): 69-76.
13. Brand R. F., Brown L. R. & Du Preez P. J. 2011. The grassland vegetation of Platberg, eastern Free State, South Africa, *Koedoe* **53**(1):1-13.
14. Cantor, A. B. 1996. Sample-size calculations for Cohen's kappa. *Psychological Methods* **1**(2): 150
15. Cilliers S. S., van Wyk E. & Bredenkamp G. J. 1999. Urban nature conservation: vegetation of natural areas in the Potchefstroom municipal area, North West Province, South Africa. *Koedoe* **42**(1): 1-30.
16. De Wet H., Nkwanyana M. N. & van Vuuren S. F. 2010. Medicinal plants used for the treatment of diarrhea in northern Maputaland, KwaZulu-Natal, South Africa. *Journal of Ethnopharmacology* **130**(2): 284-289.
17. Dyson L. L. 2009. Heavy daily-rainfall characteristics over the Gauteng Province. *Water SA* **35**(5): 627-638.
18. Eeley A. E. C., Lawes M. J. & Piper S. E. 1999. The influence of climate change on the distribution of indigenous forest in KwaZulu-Natal, South Africa. *Journal of Biogeography* **26**(3): 596-617.
19. Gauger, Phillip C., and Amy L. Vincent. 2014. Serum virus neutralization assay for detection and quantitation of serum-neutralizing antibodies to influenza A virus in swine. *Animal Influenza Virus* **1161**: 313-324.
20. Grobler C. H., Bredenkamp G. J. & Brown L. R. 2002. Natural woodland vegetation and plant species richness of the urban open spaces in Gauteng, South Africa. *Koedoe* **45**(1): 19-34.

21. Horak I. G., Boomker J. D. F., Spickett A. M., De Vos V. & Verwoerd D. W. 1992. Parasites of domestic and wild animals in South Africa. XXX. Ectoparasites of kudu in the eastern Transvaal Lowveld and the Eastern Cape Province. *Onderstepoort Journal of Veterinary Research* **59**(4): 259-273.
22. Irwin, J. O. & E. A. Cheeseman. 1939. On an approximate method of determining the median effective dose and its error, in the case of a quantal response. *Journal of Hygiene* **390**(5): 574-580.
23. Jupp P. G. 1996. Mosquitoes of Southern Africa: Culicinae and Toxorhynchitinae: 1-176 Ekogilde Publishers, Hartebeespoort, South Africa.
24. Kärber, G. 1931. Beitrag zur kollektiven Behandlung pharmakologischer Reihenversuche. *Naunyn-Schmiedeberg's Archives of Pharmacology* **162**(4): 480-483.
25. Kruger A. C. & Shongwe S. 2004. Temperature trends in South Africa: 1960-2003. *International Journal of Climatology* **24**: 1929-1945.
26. Kuno, G., Chang, G. J., Tsuchiya, K. R., Karabatsos, N. & Cropp, C. B. 1998. Phylogeny of the genus *Flavivirus*. *Journal of Virology* **72**(1): 73-83.
27. Mandleni B. & Anim F. D. K. 2011. Perceptions of cattle and sheep farmers on climate change and adaptation in the Eastern Cape Province of South Africa. *Journal of Human Ecology* **34**(2): 107-112.
28. Midgley, G.F., Chapman, R.A., Hewitson, B., Johnston, P., De Wit, M., Ziervogel, G., Mukheibir, P., Van Niekerk, L., Tadross, M., Van Wilgen, B.W., Kgope, B., Morant, P.D, Theron, A., Scholes, R.J., Forsyth, G.G. 2005. A status quo, vulnerability and adaptation assessment of the physical and socio economic effects of climate change in the Western Cape. CSIR Environmentek, Stellenbosch, CSIR Report No. ENV-S-C 2005073.http://s3.amazonaws.com/academia.edu.documents/45811184/A_status_quo_vulnerability_and_adaptatio20160520214921etei6f.pdf?AWSAccessKeyId=AKIAIWOWYYGZ2Y53UL3A&Expires=1498599201&Signature=e60t4vG39R6EevQmqm8dEM2Zapo%3D&responsecontentdisposition=in%3B%20filename%3DA_status_quo_vulnerability_and_adaptatio.pdf
29. Moore A., van Niekerk J. P., Knight I. W. & Wessels H. 1985. The effect of tebuthiuron on the vegetation of the thorn Bushveld of the Northern Cape. *Journal of the Grassland Society of Southern Africa* **2**(4): 7-10.
30. Nel W. & Sumner P. D. 2006. Trends in rainfall total and variability (1970-2000) along the KwaZulu-Natal Drakensberg foothills. *South African Geographical Journal* **88**(2): 130-137.
31. Reilly B. L., Sutherland E. A. & Harley V. 2003. The nature and extent of wildlife ranching in Gauteng Province, South Africa. *South African Journal of Wildlife Research* **33**(2): 141-144.
32. Scaramozzino, N., Crance, J. M., Jouan, A., Debriel, D. A., Stoll, F. & Garin D. 2001. Comparison of *Flavivirus* universal primer pairs and development of a rapid, highly sensitive heminested reverse transcription-PCR assay for detection of flaviviruses targeted to a conserved region of the NS5 gene sequence. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology* **39**(5): 1922-1927.
33. Schmidt E., Lotter M. & McClelland W. 2002. Trees and shrubs of Mpumalanga and Kruger National Park. Jacana: 262-263.
34. Simbizi, V., Saulez, M. N., Potts, A., Lötter, C. & Gummow, B. (2016). A study of leptospirosis in South African horses and associated risk factors. *Preventive veterinary medicine* **134**: 6-15.

35. Trock S., Meade B. J., Glaser A. L., Ostlun E.N., Lanciotti R., Cropp B.C., Kulasekera V., Kramer L.D. & Komar N. 2001. West Nile virus outbreak among horses in New York State, 1999 and 2000. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **7**(4): 745-747.
36. Thrusfield M. 2005. *Veterinary Epidemiology. Surveys* Third Edition. Blackwell Publishing. Chapter **13**: 243-245.
37. Tshiala M. F. 2011. Analysis of temperature trends over Limpopo province, South Africa. *Journal of Geography and Geology* **3**(1): 13.
38. Zaayman, D., Human, S. & Venter, M. 2009. A highly sensitive method for the detection and genotyping of West Nile virus by real-time PCR. *Journal of Virological Methods* **157**(2): 155-160.

CHAPTER 3

RESULTS

3.1 Sample size

The number of horses collected per province in this study ranged from 51 to 288 horses. A total number of 639 serum samples were obtained from a previous study; 288 were collected in Gauteng, 172 in KwaZulu-Natal and 179 in the Western Cape provinces (Figure 3.1). A further 559 serum samples were collected in this study; 51 from the Northern Cape, 85 from the Eastern Cape, 110 from the Free State, 84 from North West, 135 from Mpumalanga and 94 from Limpopo provinces. The total number of samples used in this study was 1198 (Figure 3.1).

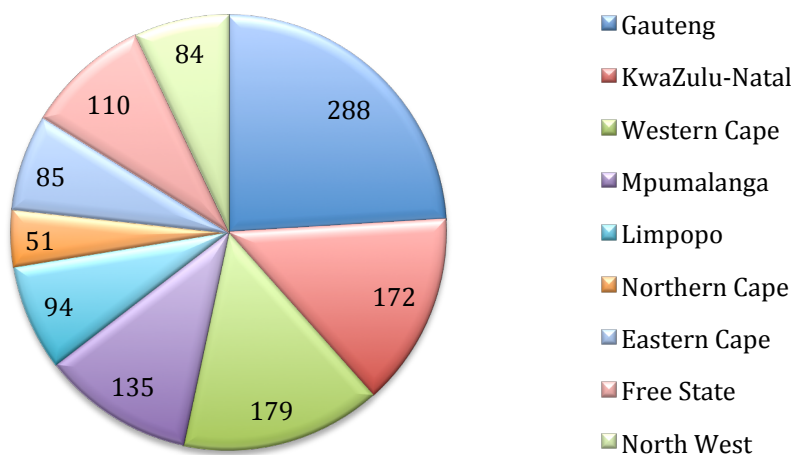


Figure 3.1 Number of samples collected per province. Separate colours, shown in the legend, indicate the separate provinces

The required number of horses per province was not obtained due to the inability to include 245 horses per province. This was a result of climatic factors, i.e the drought in the Northern Cape where the horses were relocated, or not enough owners willing to take part in the study, thus even though an original sample size was calculated, it had to be altered to take number of properties as a sample size instead of the number of horses for realistic measures. So due to the geographic nature of this study and the large distribution of horses throughout the country, properties containing horses were

considered for cluster sampling. The horses within each sampled property were considered a sub-sample from each cluster. In order to determine the exact sample size, taking clustering into consideration, the following formula from Thrusfield (2005) was used:

$$T_s = \frac{1.96^2 P_{exp}(1 - P_{exp})}{gd^2 - 1.96^2 V_c}$$

T_s = total number of animals to be sampled

g = number of clusters (properties) to be sampled

P_{exp} = expected prevalence

d = Desired absolute precision

V_c = between-cluster variance

The clusters were the number of properties, which were fixed at 112 ($n=112$) because there were 112 properties included in this study, thus using the above equation, the total number of horses per province (T_s) was calculated. An estimated expected prevalence of 20%, with a desired absolute precision (d) of 10% and a between-cluster variance of 1% was used. The total number of horses per province, as calculated, was 64. The total number of horses per property was calculated with the division of the number of horses to be sampled per province by the number of properties (112), giving a total of $0.57 \approx 1$ horse per property. Although this was the calculation, due to the high proportion of total variance, the average number of horses per cluster was kept to 10 horses per property, provided there were more than 10 horses located on the property.

3.2 Study Area

The samples from the previous study were collected through three large equine hospitals, which included; Baker and McVeigh Equine Hospital consisting of two branches, one in Summerveld (KwaZulu-Natal) and Milnerton (Western Cape), Onderstepoort Veterinary Academic Hospital (equine clinic) in Pretoria, Gauteng, and the Drakenstein Veterinary Clinic, Western Cape. These samples originated from; nine

regions in the Western Cape, three regions in KwaZulu-Natal and six regions in Gauteng Province. This batch of blood samples were added to those collected in 2016 from the remaining six provinces, including; Northern Cape (five regions), Eastern Cape (five regions), Limpopo (eight regions), Mpumalanga (nine regions), Free State (seven regions) and North West (six regions) provinces. These collection sites were coordinated through equine societies and breeding studs in the different provinces. The overall distribution of samples throughout all nine provinces is illustrated in Figure 3.2, where the blue dots represented the samples collected in 2016 and the red dots illustrate the samples contributed from a previous study.

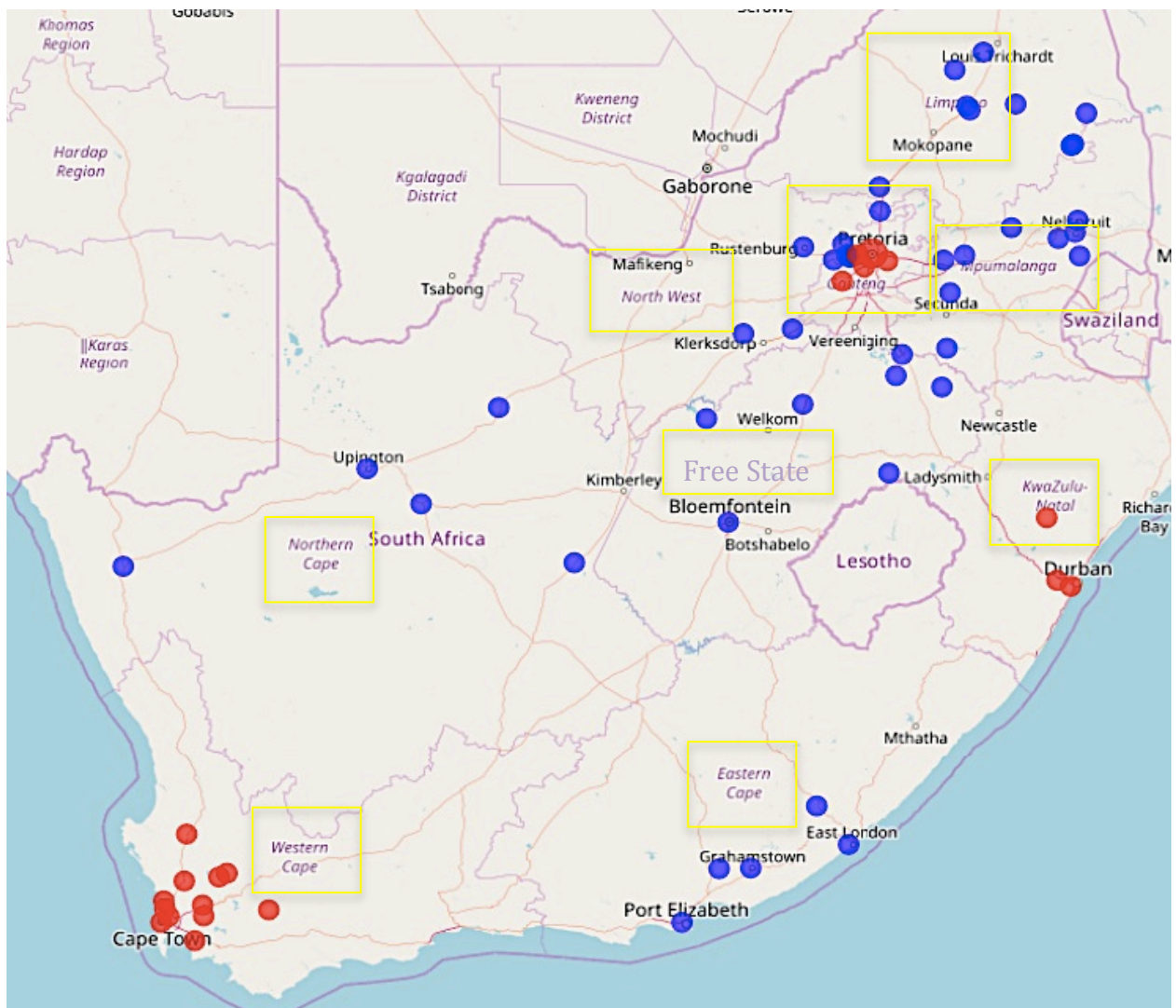


Figure 3.2 The overall spatial distributions for the blood samples collected throughout South Africa. The blue dots represent the samples collected over 2015/2016 in this study and the red dots indicate the samples obtained from a previous study

3.3. Seroprevalence of West Nile virus in South Africa and the different provinces

3.3.1 South Africa

A total of 1198 samples were collected in this study from 112 properties in 61 regions representing the 9 provinces of South Africa. A total of 704 or 59% (95% CI 54-63%) were seropositive for WNV, thus accurately falling within the cluster interval of between 54% and 63% as calculated.

Using the SNT, the majority of seropositive samples had a titre of 80 (23.5%) and a titre of 320 (21%) was observed in 20.1% of samples. 19% had a titre of 160 and 20.1% of the seropositive samples had a titre of 40. Only 2% of samples had a titre of 10 and 14.4% had a titre of 20.

3.3.2 Gauteng Province

From the 1198 collected samples, 288 were from Gauteng Province. After serological testing, the results indicated that 177 of the 288 samples or 61% (95% CI 61-62%) were seropositive for WNV in this Province. A prevalence estimate for the Gauteng Province with results for clustering was between 61% and 62% with a total of 15 properties sampled from this Province.

Table 3.1 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in the Gauteng Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 61-62% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| District | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| City of Tshwane | 9 | 279 | 172 | 62 |
| Kyalami | 1 | 4 | 2 | 50 |
| Madibeng | 2 | 2 | 1 | 50 |
| Mogale | 2 | 2 | 2 | 100 |
| Tygerpoort | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 |

3.3.3 KwaZulu-Natal Province

There were 172 samples collected in KwaZulu-Natal, of which, 93 samples were seropositive or 54% (95% CI 43-65%). Blood samples were collected from 5 properties in the KwaZulu-Natal Province, of these, 1 property was located in the Summerveld region, whilst 2 properties were situated in the Umhlathuze region and the remaining 2 properties were situated in the Umvoti region (Table 3.2).

Table 3.2 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region of KwaZulu-Natal, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 43-65% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| District | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Summerveld | 1 | 78 | 37 | 47 |
| Umhlathuze | 2 | 34 | 24 | 71 |
| Umvoti | 2 | 60 | 32 | 53 |

3.3.4 Western Cape Province

In the Western Cape Province, 179 horses within 20 properties were sampled of which 116 or 64.8% (95% CI 51-79%) were seropositive for WNV. Eight properties were located in the Milnerton region and the remaining 11 regions all consisted of one property each (Table 3.3).

Table 3.3 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region within the Western Cape Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 51-79% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| District | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Big Bay | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Cape Town | 2 | 2 | 2 | 100 |
| Ceres | 1 | 14 | 9 | 64 |
| Gordons Bay | 1 | 1 | 1 | 100 |
| L'Ormarins | 1 | 40 | 27 | 68 |
| Malmesbury | 1 | 2 | 2 | 100 |
| Milnerton | 8 | 21 | 5 | 24 |
| Paarl | 1 | 16 | 6 | 38 |
| Piketberg | 1 | 35 | 27 | 77 |
| Robertson | 1 | 35 | 29 | 83 |
| Van Riebeeck | 1 | 1 | 1 | 100 |
| Wolseley | 1 | 11 | 7 | 64 |

3.3.5 Northern Cape Province

A total of 51 samples were collected for the Northern Cape Province, of which 29 or 57% (95% CI 48-66%) were seropositive for WNV. Samples were obtained from 5 regions throughout the Province and each region consisted of 1 property each (Table 3.4).

Table 3.4 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in the Northern Cape Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 48-66% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| District | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Groblershoop | 1 | 13 | 6 | 46 |
| Hopetown | 1 | 8 | 6 | 75 |
| Kathu | 1 | 5 | 3 | 60 |
| Springbok | 1 | 11 | 6 | 55 |
| Upington | 1 | 14 | 8 | 57 |

3.3.6 Eastern Cape Province

In the Eastern Cape Province, there were an overall of 41 or 48% (95% CI 43-54%) seropositive horses from a total of 85 samples collected. These samples were obtained from 11 properties through 5 regions of the province. The region of Port Elizabeth had the most properties (4), followed by East London with a total of 3 properties and then Grahamstown with 2 properties. The regions Stutterheim and Alicedale both consisted of 1 property each (Table 3.5).

Table 3.5 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in the Eastern Cape Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 43-54% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| District | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Alicedale | 1 | 2 | 1 | 50 |
| East London | 3 | 30 | 14 | 47 |
| Grahamstown | 2 | 11 | 7 | 64 |
| Port Elizabeth | 4 | 31 | 15 | 48 |
| Stutterheim | 1 | 11 | 4 | 36 |

3.3.7 Free State Province

A total of 110 samples were collected in the Free State Province, of which 80 or 72.7% (95% CI 64-81%) were seropositive for WNV. Samples were collected from 7 regions within the province with a total of 13 properties (Table 3.6). Five of the 13 properties were situated in Bloemfontein, whilst 3 of the properties were located in the Frankfort region. The remaining 5 regions each consisted of 1 property from which samples were collected (Table 3.6).

Table 3.6 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in the Free State Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 64-81% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| District | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Bloemfontein | 5 | 43 | 32 | 74 |
| Clarens | 1 | 8 | 7 | 88 |
| Frankfort | 3 | 24 | 19 | 79 |
| Hoopstad | 1 | 5 | 5 | 100 |
| Kroonstad | 1 | 10 | 6 | 60 |
| Villiers | 1 | 10 | 4 | 40 |
| Vrede | 1 | 10 | 7 | 70 |

3.3.8 North West Province

A total of 36 out of 84 samples collected or 42.8% (95% CI 34-52%) were positive for WNV in the North West Province. Samples were collected from 12 properties located in 7 regions in the province. Both the Hartebeespoort and Skeerpoort regions consisted of 3 properties each (Table 3.7), the Potchefstroom region contained 2 properties and the Brits, Broederstroom, Hartbeesfontein and Rustenburg regions all comprised of 1 property each (Table 3.7).

Table 3.7 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region the North West Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 34-52% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| Distict | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Brits | 1 | 9 | 4 | 44 |
| Broederstroom | 1 | 10 | 4 | 40 |
| Hartbeesfontein | 1 | 7 | 3 | 43 |
| Hartebeespoort | 3 | 14 | 8 | 57 |
| Potchefstroom | 2 | 15 | 7 | 47 |
| Rustenburg | 1 | 11 | 2 | 18 |
| Skeerpoort | 3 | 18 | 8 | 44 |

3.3.9 Mpumalanga Province

An overall of 76 samples or 56% (95% CI 40-73%) out of 135 collected samples were seropositive for WNV. Sixteen (16) properties were collected in 9 regions within the Mpumalanga Province. Of those properties 4 were situated in Nelspruit, 3 properties were located in White River and both the Dullstroom and Kaapsehoop regions had 2 properties each. The Barberton, Homedean, Kriel, Middelburg and Witbank regions consisted of 1 property each (Table 3.8).

Table 3.8 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region in Mpumalanga Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 40-73% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| District | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Barberton | 1 | 8 | 6 | 75 |
| Dullstroom | 2 | 15 | 11 | 73 |
| Homedean | 1 | 10 | 10 | 100 |
| Kaapsehoop | 2 | 44 | 16 | 36 |
| Kriel | 1 | 5 | 3 | 60 |
| Middelburg | 1 | 11 | 8 | 73 |
| Nelspruit | 4 | 20 | 12 | 60 |
| White River | 3 | 15 | 7 | 47 |
| Witbank | 1 | 7 | 3 | 43 |

3.3.10 Limpopo Province

A total of 94 samples were collected in Limpopo, of which 56 or 59.5% (95% CI 45-74%) were seropositive for WNV. Samples were collected from 13 properties throughout 8 regions of the Limpopo Province. The Hoedspruit region consisted of 3 properties, the Polokwane, Phalaborwa and Bela Bela regions comprised of 2 properties each and the Dendron, Louis Trichardt, Pienaarsrivier and Tzaneen regions resided of 1 property each (Table 3.9).

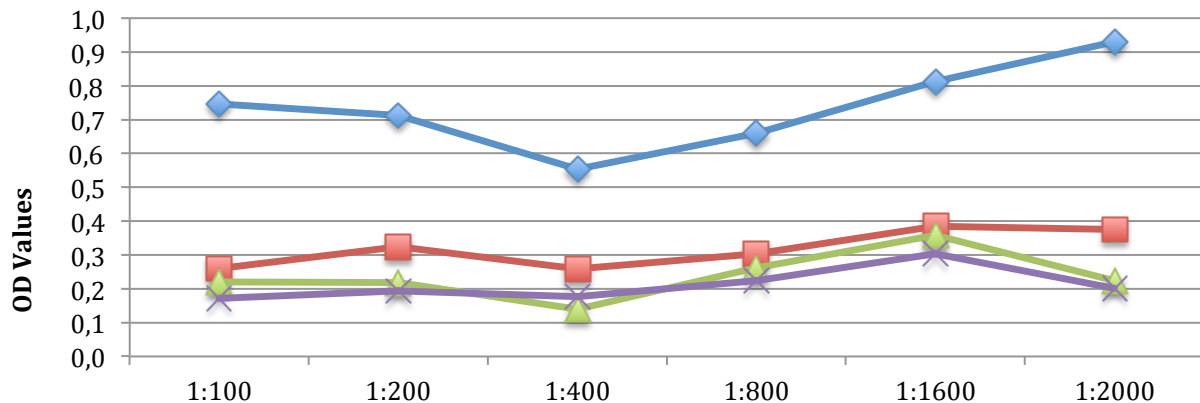
Table 3.9 The seroprevalence of WNV samples in comparison to the number of properties sampled for each region within the Limpopo Province, including the apparent prevalence, with a prevalence estimate of 45-74% (95% confidence interval) taking clustering into consideration

| District | No. of properties | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | Apparent prevalence (%) |
|-----------------|--------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Bela Bela | 2 | 20 | 10 | 50 |
| Dendron | 1 | 5 | 4 | 80 |
| Hoedspruit | 3 | 20 | 13 | 65 |
| Louis Trichardt | 1 | 3 | 1 | 33 |
| Phalaborwa | 2 | 18 | 15 | 83 |
| Piensaarsrivier | 1 | 9 | 4 | 44 |
| Polokwane | 2 | 16 | 6 | 38 |
| Tzaneen | 1 | 3 | 3 | 100 |

3.4 Sandwich IgG Capture ELISA Results

A sandwich IgG-capture ELISA was developed and the results acquired from the SNT's were then used as a comparison with those obtained from the ELISA.

A checkerboard trial was conducted to determine the optimum serum and WNV core antibody dilutions before performing using the collected serum samples. The resultant optical density (OD) values suggested that a dilution of 1:10 for serum samples was optimal to achieve the greatest possible OD values for each sample (Figure 3.3). The WNV core antibody dilutions of 1:1600 and 1:2000 indicated the two largest OD values of 0.812 and 0.930, respectively (Figure 3.3). Therefore, the 1:1600 WNV core antibody dilution was used in further trials.



WNV Core Antibody dilutions

Figure 3.3 Line regressions illustrating the OD values obtained through the checkerboard run for various serum and WNV core antibody dilutions. The blue line (—) indicates the 1:10 serum dilution, the red line (—) represents the 1:20 serum dilution, the green line (—) represents the 1:40 serum dilution and the purple line (—) indicates the 1:80 serum dilution

In order to evaluate the ELISA, 418 antibody positive and negative serum samples, previously tested with SNT were tested using ELISA and 257 or 61% (95% CI 44-79%) were seropositive for WNV using the ELISA (Table 3.10). The results per province are outlined in Table 3.10. Using a Kappa test, there was a moderate agreement between the ELISA and SNT (Kappa = 0.5).

Table 3.10 Number of horses tested, total seropositive horses, total seronegative horses and the percentage of outliers for each province and overall for South Africa

| Province | No. of horses | Seropositive horses (SNT) | Seropositive horses (ELISA) | Apparent Prevalence (%) | Outliers (%) |
|---------------|---------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|-------------------------|--------------|
| Gauteng | 36 | 177 | 17 | 47 | 47.2 |
| KwaZulu-Natal | 38 | 93 | 9 | 24 | 36.8 |
| Western Cape | 63 | 116 | 37 | 59 | 27 |
| Northern Cape | 51 | 29 | 40 | 78 | 43.1 |
| Eastern Cape | 59 | 41 | 40 | 68 | 28.8 |
| Free State | 34 | 80 | 24 | 71 | 23.5 |
| North West | 34 | 36 | 20 | 59 | 41.2 |
| Mpumalanga | 57 | 76 | 45 | 79 | 35.1 |
| Limpopo | 46 | 56 | 25 | 54 | 28.3 |
| South Africa | 418 | 704 | 257 | 61 | 35.2 |

The Mpumalanga Province indicated the highest percentage of seropositive horses (79%; 95% CI 44-79%). KwaZulu-Natal Province indicated the lowest seroprevalence of 24% (95% CI 44-79%). The seroprevalence for WNV across South Africa was 61% (95% CI 44-79%) (Table 3.10).

Outliers were defined as the ELISA results that differed to the results from the SNT for the collected samples. The percentage for the outliers across all nine provinces ranged between 23.5% and 47.2%. There were fewer numbers of samples subjected to the ELISA in comparison to the SNT for the majority of the nine provinces.

3.5 Mosquito analysis

A total of 550 mosquitoes were collected from both the Gauteng and Mpumalanga Provinces, 250 (45.5%) were collected in Gauteng Province and 300 (54.5%) were collected in Mpumalanga Province. There were 2 species identified for Gauteng, including; *Aedes vexans* and *Culex pipiens*, and a further 3 species identified in Mpumalanga; *Aedes aegypti*, *Anopheles freeborni* and *Culex quinquefasciatus*.

Overall, 10 pools with a total of 439 mosquitoes were tested, 4 of which were pooled mosquitoes collected in Gauteng Province, where each pool consisted of 50 mosquitoes. Fifty mosquitoes were used to provide a great enough number of individuals for analysis whilst providing enough pools to be tested. The remaining 6 pools each consisted of 50 mosquitoes with the exception of one pool, which contained 39 mosquitoes, were collected in Mpumalanga Province. The spiked positive pooled samples peaked at a temperature of 84.34°C, indicating a positive result for these samples, however, the majority of trial samples of the pooled species all showed varying peaks between 65°C and 70°C, except for one sample, which peaked at 80°C (Figure 3.4). All of these samples peaked below the positive peak of 84.34°C thus all the pooled mosquito samples presented a negative result for WNV.

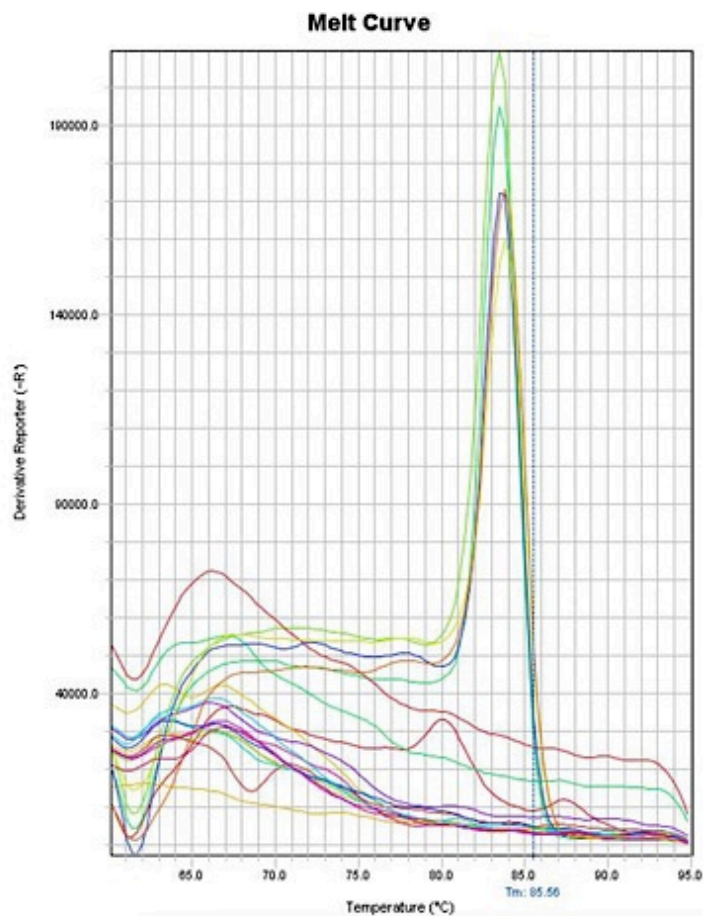


Figure 3.4 Melt curve analysis for WNV in 10 groups of pooled mosquitoes, including 4 spiked positive pools, a negative sample and a blank.

3.6 Univariable analysis of risk factors associated with WNV in the different provinces and South Africa

3.6.1 Gauteng Province

3.6.1.1 Demographic factors

The univariate analysis showed an association between seropositive horses and age ($\chi^2 = 46.09$, $df = 31$, $p = 0.04$); breed ($\chi^2 = 13.23$, $df = 6$, $p = 0.04$) and discipline ($\chi^2 = 16.21$, $df = 8$, $p = 0.04$) (Table 3.11). Hence, these variables were included in the multivariable analysis.

Gender was not associated with seropositivity ($\chi^2 = 2.02$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.36$) in the Gauteng Province (Table 3.11).

3.6.1.2 Geographic and environmental factors

The samples from the Gauteng Province were obtained from a previous study and so specific variables were not recorded in a manner concurrent to this study, such as annual rainfall and seasonal temperatures. These variables were not included in the univariable analysis for the Gauteng Province. The Pasture Percentage, which is the average period of time horses spent in the paddock per day, was found to be associated with seropositive horses ($\chi^2 = 14.91$, $df = 7$, $p = 0.04$). The movement of horses into and out of towns and provinces was not associated with seroprevalence of WNV in Gauteng (Table 3.11).

Table 3.11 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Gauteng Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | df | χ^2 | P-value |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|----|----------|---------|
| Age^a | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 7 | 2 | 28.57 | 31 | 46.09 | 0.04 |
| 4-8 | 69 | 36 | 52.17 | | | |
| 9-16 | 136 | 91 | 66.91 | | | |
| >17 | 69 | 43 | 62.32 | | | |
| Breed^a | | | | | | |
| Arabian | 23 | 15 | 65.22 | 6 | 13.23 | 0.04 |
| Nooitgedacht | 65 | 51 | 78.46 | | | |
| Other | 64 | 36 | 56.25 | | | |
| Pony | 42 | 26 | 61.90 | | | |
| Thoroughbred | 58 | 31 | 53.45 | | | |
| Warmblood | 30 | 14 | 46.67 | | | |
| Discipline^a | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 17 | 11 | 64.71 | 8 | 16.21 | 0.04 |
| D | 1 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| D + S + SJ | 1 | 1 | 100 | | | |
| Equestrian events | 109 | 61 | 55.96 | | | |
| General pleasure | 61 | 32 | 52.46 | | | |
| Other | 52 | 42 | 80.77 | | | |
| SJ | 1 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| S | 1 | 1 | 100 | | | |
| Work horse | 41 | 26 | 63.41 | | | |
| Gender | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 146 | 84 | 57.53 | 2 | 2.02 | 0.36 |
| Mare | 129 | 85 | 65.89 | | | |
| Stalion | 8 | 5 | 62.5 | | | |
| Pasture Percentage (%)^a | | | | | | |
| 10-50 | 113 | 58 | 51.33 | 7 | 14.91 | 0.04 |
| 60-100 | 171 | 116 | 67.84 | | | |
| Travelled | | | | | | |
| Not travelled | 202 | 125 | 61.88 | 2 | 2.81 | 0.24 |
| Province | 20 | 15 | 75 | | | |
| Town | 71 | 39 | 54.93 | | | |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; D: Dressage; S: Showing; SJ: Show Jumping

3.6.1.3 Management factors

The neighboring properties housing pigs ($\chi^2 = 6.7$, $p = 0.01$), as well as direct contact with animals ($\chi^2 = 8.8$, $p < 0.01$), including; dogs ($\chi^2 = 7.83$, $p < 0.01$), other ($\chi^2 = 8.2$, $p < 0.01$), pigs ($\chi^2 = 6$, $p = 0.01$) and small ruminants ($\chi^2 = 4.8$, $p = 0.03$) were all associated with seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.14). Horses that were fed concentrates ($\chi^2 = 10$, $p < 0.01$), were stabled at night ($\chi^2 = 0.2$, $p < 0.01$) and had travelled recently ($\chi^2 = 8.8$, $p < 0.01$) were all significantly associated with seroprevalence and were thus included in the multivariable analysis. Properties that had rodent problems ($\chi^2 = 9.9$, $p < 0.01$) and the occurrence of rodents in the feed storage areas ($\chi^2 = 9.3$, $p < 0.01$), as well as, standing pools of water ($\chi^2 = 3.1$, $p = 0.08$) and bore hole ($\chi^2 = 4.9$, $p = 0.03$), municipal ($\chi^2 = 6.1$, $p = 0.01$) and river water sources ($\chi^2 = 8.2$, $p < 0.01$) were all associated with the seroprevalence of WNV in Gauteng and subjected to further multivariable analysis. The remaining variables that were not associated with seroprevalence are included in Table 3.12.

Table 3.12 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Gauteng Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Agricultural activities of area | 293 | 276 | 94 | 0.53 | 3.81 | 0.5 | 0.48 |
| Agricultural activities | | | | | | | |
| Other | 280 | 276 | 99 | 0.22 | 11.56 | 0.2 | 0.64 |
| Cattle | 178 | 152 | 85 | 0.5 | 2.69 | 0.1 | 0.74 |
| Animals of neighboring properties | | | | | | | |
| Other | 177 | 136 | 77 | 0.81 | 3.31 | 1.9 | 0.17 |
| Pigs ^a | 178 | 90 | 51 | 1.21 | 4.12 | 6.7 | 0.01 |
| Small ruminants | 178 | 1 | 1 | - | - | 1.6 | 0.21 |
| Wild animals | 178 | 40 | 22 | 0.36 | 1.51 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| Concrete floors | 235 | 212 | 90 | 0.62 | 3.5 | 0.8 | 0.37 |
| Contact with species | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 284 | 1 | 0 | - | - | 0.6 | 0.43 |
| Dog ^a | 284 | 203 | 71 | 0.25 | 0.79 | 7.83 | <0.01 |
| Other ^a | 284 | 105 | 37 | 0.3 | 0.8 | 8.2 | <0.01 |
| Pigs ^a | 284 | 59 | 21 | 0.27 | 0.87 | 6 | 0.01 |
| Small ruminants ^a | 284 | 61 | 21 | 0.3 | 0.94 | 4.8 | 0.03 |
| Wild animals | 284 | 1 | 0 | - | - | 0.6 | 0.43 |
| Contact with other animals^a | 284 | 207 | 73 | 0.23 | 0.75 | 8.8 | <0.01 |
| Contact with other horses | | | | | | | |
| | 128 | 127 | 99 | - | - | 0.6 | 0.44 |
| Drainage system | 284 | 241 | 85 | 0.76 | 2.8 | 1.3 | 0.26 |
| Fed concentrates^a | 284 | 232 | 82 | 0.15 | 0.66 | 10 | <0.01 |
| Horses have travelled^a | 284 | 91 | 32 | 0.53 | 1.48 | 0.2 | <0.01 |
| Neighboring properties with animals | 284 | 182 | 64 | 0.55 | 1.49 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| Rodent problem^a | 285 | 227 | 80 | 0.17 | 0.68 | 9.9 | <0.01 |
| Rodents in feed storage^a | 283 | 229 | 81 | 0.17 | 0.7 | 9.3 | <0.01 |
| Rodents on property | 284 | 283 | 100 | - | - | 1.6 | 0.21 |
| Horses stabled^a | 284 | 228 | 80 | 0.18 | 0.72 | 8.8 | <0.01 |
| Standing water^a | 284 | 95 | 33 | 0.95 | 2.67 | 3.1 | 0.08 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole ^a | 284 | 124 | 44 | 0.36 | 0.94 | 4.9 | 0.03 |
| Dam water | 284 | 1 | 0 | - | - | 0.6 | 0.43 |
| Municipal ^a | 284 | 60 | 21 | 1.16 | 4.2 | 6.1 | 0.01 |
| River ^a | 284 | 149 | 52 | 1.24 | 3.28 | 8.2 | <0.01 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.1.4 Historical health records of individual horses

Two of the three WNV symptom related variables showed a significant association to seroprevalence. Both fever ($\chi^2 = 2.22$, $p = 0.14$) and kidney or liver disease ($\chi^2 = 5.31$, $p = 0.02$) was included in the multivariable analysis. The symptom ocular disease ($\chi^2 = 1.74$, $p = 0.19$) was not associated with the seroprevalence of WNV in horses in Gauteng (Table 3.13).

Table 3.13 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Gauteng Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--------------------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever ^a | 266 | 10 | 3 | 0.11 | 1.41 | 2.22 | 0.14 |
| Kidney or liver disease ^a | 278 | 6 | 2 | 0.01 | 1.03 | 5.31 | 0.02 |
| Ocular disease | 284 | 35 | 12 | 0.77 | 3.65 | 1.74 | 0.19 |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.2 KwaZulu-Natal Province

3.6.2.1 Demographic factors

Age was not significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV ($\chi^2 = 18.5$, $df = 23$, $p = 0.7$), nor was discipline ($\chi^2 = 6.2$, $df = 4$, $p = 0.2$) (Table 3.14). Breed ($\chi^2 = 13.7$, $df = 4$, $p < 0.01$) including; Arabian, Other, Pony, Thoroughbred and Warmblood, as well as gender ($\chi^2 = 3.8$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.15$) were associated with seropositive horses and was included in the logistic regression.

3.6.2.2 Geographic and environmental factors

The samples from the KwaZulu-Natal Province were obtained from a previous study and so specific variables were not recorded in a manner concurrent to this study, such as annual rainfall and seasonal temperatures. These variables were not included in the univariable analysis for KwaZulu-Natal. The singular geographic variable was the

recent travel of horses ($\chi^2 = 0.32$, $p = 0.6$), which was not significant for seroprevalence of WNV.

Table 3.14 Seroprevalence of WNV for the KwaZulu-Natal Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|---------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Age | | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 8 | 5 | 63 | | | | |
| 4-8 | 57 | 21 | 37 | | | | |
| 9-16 | 66 | 41 | 62 | | | df=23 | 18.5 |
| >17 | 28 | 20 | 71 | | | | 0.7 |
| Breed^a | | | | | | | |
| Arabian | 158 | 8 | 5 | | | | |
| Other | 158 | 12 | 8 | | | | |
| Pony | 158 | 10 | 6 | | | df=4 | 13.7 |
| Thoroughbred | 158 | 53 | 34 | | | | <0.01 |
| Warmblood | 158 | 4 | 3 | | | | |
| Discipline | | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 158 | 3 | 2 | | | | |
| Equestrian event | 158 | 44 | 28 | | | | |
| General pleasure | 158 | 19 | 12 | | | df=4 | 6.2 |
| Racing | 158 | 6 | 4 | | | | 0.2 |
| Work horse | 158 | 15 | 9 | | | | |
| Gender^a | | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 159 | 44 | 28 | | | | |
| Mare | 159 | 43 | 27 | | | df=2 | 3.8 |
| Stallion | 159 | 0 | 0 | | | | 0.15 |
| Travelled | | | | | | | |
| Not travelled | 148 | 118 | 80 | 0.35 | 1.79 | | 0.32 |
| Town | 148 | 30 | 20 | | | | 0.6 |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.2.3 Management factors

There was a significant association between the agricultural activity 'Other' in the area ($\chi^2 = 2.8$, $p = 0.09$) and seroprevalence of WNV. Similarly, direct contact with other species, such as; cattle ($\chi^2 = 2.05$, $p = 0.15$), other species ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.11$), pigs ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.11$) and small ruminants ($\chi^2 = 4.45$, $p = 0.04$), as well as neighboring properties containing animals ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.11$) were all associated with seropositive horses and subjected to further multivariable analysis (Table 3.15). The remaining management factors all had a P-value > 0.15 , and hence did not have any significant association with seroprevalence (Table 3.15).

Table 3.15 Seroprevalence of WNV for the KwaZulu-Natal Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Agricultural activities of area | 172 | 155 | 90 | 0.65 | 4.9 | 1.26 | 0.26 |
| Agricultural activities | | | | | | | |
| Forestry | 172 | 25 | 15 | 0.27 | 1.5 | 1.19 | 0.27 |
| Other ^a | 172 | 130 | 76 | 0.9 | 3.67 | 2.8 | 0.09 |
| Animals of neighboring properties | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 172 | 71 | 41 | 0.6 | 2.15 | 0.25 | 0.62 |
| Other | 172 | 70 | 41 | 0.37 | 1.27 | 1.44 | 0.23 |
| Small ruminants | 172 | 6 | 3 | 0.17 | 4.3 | 0.04 | 0.84 |
| Wild animals | 172 | 8 | 5 | 0.11 | 2.1 | 0.93 | 0.34 |
| Concrete floors | 172 | 128 | 74 | 0.33 | 1.35 | 1.3 | 0.26 |
| Contact with species | | | | | | | |
| Cattle ^a | 172 | 71 | 41 | 0.85 | 2.9 | 2.05 | 0.15 |
| Dog | 172 | 105 | 61 | 0.61 | 2.1 | 0.15 | 0.7 |
| Other ^a | 172 | 23 | 13 | 0.83 | 5.5 | 2.6 | 0.11 |
| Pigs ^a | 172 | 23 | 13 | 0.83 | 5.5 | 2.6 | 0.11 |
| Small ruminants ^a | 172 | 15 | 9 | 1.01 | 13.8 | 4.45 | 0.04 |
| Contact with other horses | 172 | 40 | 23 | 0.45 | 1.87 | 0.05 | 0.82 |
| Contact with other animals | 172 | 105 | 61 | 0.61 | 2.1 | 0.15 | 0.7 |
| Fed concentrates | 172 | 153 | 89 | 0.18 | 1.4 | 1.77 | 0.18 |
| Horses have travelled | 148 | 30 | 20 | 0.56 | 2.86 | 0.32 | 0.57 |
| Neighboring properties with animals^a | 172 | 149 | 87 | 0.18 | 1.2 | 2.6 | 0.11 |
| Rodent problem | 172 | 88 | 51 | 0.69 | 2.29 | 0.55 | 0.46 |
| Rodents in feed storage | 172 | 96 | 56 | 0.67 | 2.23 | 0.42 | 0.52 |
| Rodents on property | 172 | 119 | 69 | 0.63 | 2.29 | 0.3 | 0.58 |
| Horses stabled | 172 | 153 | 89 | 0.18 | 1.4 | 1.77 | 0.18 |
| Standing water | 148 | 45 | 30 | 0.39 | 1.6 | 0.48 | 0.49 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole | 172 | 99 | 58 | 0.63 | 2.1 | 0.2 | 0.65 |
| Municipal | 172 | 80 | 47 | 0.49 | 1.62 | 0.15 | 0.7 |
| River | 172 | 17 | 10 | 0.2 | 1.55 | 1.3 | 0.26 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.2.4 Historical health records of individual horses

Fever was the only significant symptom related variable to the seroprevalence of WNV ($\chi^2 = 2.53$, $p = 0.11$). Kidney or liver disease ($\chi^2 = 0.83$, $p = 0.26$) was not associated with seropositive horses, along with ocular disease ($\chi^2 = 0.04$, $p = 0.85$), which also had no significant association (Table 3.16).

Table 3.16 Seroprevalence of WNV for the KwaZulu-Natal Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|-------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever ^a | 157 | 3 | 2 | - | - | 2.53 | 0.11 |
| Kidney or liver disease | 159 | 1 | 0.6 | - | - | 0.83 | 0.26 |
| Ocular disease | 159 | 4 | 2.5 | 0.11 | 5.99 | 0.04 | 0.85 |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.3 Western Cape Province

3.6.3.1 Demographic factors

Breed was not significantly associated with the seroprevalence of WNV in Western Cape ($\chi^2 = 2.7$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.25$). Conversely, there was a significant association between the age ($\chi^2 = 42.75$, $df = 20$, $p < 0.01$), discipline ($\chi^2 = 12.3$, $df = 3$, $p < 0.01$), gender ($\chi^2 = 7.8$, $df = 1$, $p < 0.01$) and pasture percentage ($\chi^2 = 21.1$, $df = 7$, $p < 0.01$), and the seropositive horses. These variables had a P-value < 0.15 and were included in further multivariable analyses.

3.6.3.2 Geographic and environmental factors

The samples from the Western Cape Province were obtained from a previous study and so specific variables were not recorded in a manner concurrent to this study, such as annual rainfall and seasonal temperatures. These variables were not included in the univariable analysis for Western Cape. The singular geographic variable was the recent travel of horses ($\chi^2 = 0.6$, $df = 1$, $p = 0.44$), which was not associated with seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.17).

Table 3.17 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Western Cape Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | df | χ^2 | P-value |
|---------------------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|----|----------|---------|
| Age^a | | | | | | |
| 4-8 | 56 | 26 | 46 | 20 | 42.75 | <0.01 |
| 9-16 | 88 | 72 | 82 | | | |
| >17 | 24 | 15 | 63 | | | |
| Breed | | | | | | |
| Other | 6 | 4 | 67 | 2 | 2.7 | 0.25 |
| Thoroughbred | 165 | 109 | 66 | | | |
| Warmblood | 8 | 3 | 38 | | | |
| Discipline^a | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 151 | 105 | 70 | 3 | 12.3 | <0.01 |
| Equestrian events | 13 | 6 | 46 | | | |
| General pleasure | 5 | 3 | 60 | | | |
| Racing (retired) | 10 | 2 | 20 | | | |
| Gender^a | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 25 | 10 | 40 | 1 | 7.8 | <0.01 |
| Mare | 154 | 106 | 69 | | | |
| Pasture Percentage^a | | | | | | |
| 10-50 (%) | 22 | 7 | 32 | 7 | 21.1 | <0.01 |
| 60-100 (%) | 157 | 109 | 69 | | | |
| Travelled | | | | | | |
| Not travelled | 173 | 113 | 65 | 1 | 0.6 | 0.44 |
| Town | 6 | 3 | 50 | | | |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence

3.6.3.3 Management factors

Particular agricultural activities in the area, such as; crops ($\chi^2 = 5.1$, $p = 0.02$) and 'Other' ($\chi^2 = 2.5$, $p = 0.11$) were associated with the seropositive horses. Likewise, neighboring properties with animals ($\chi^2 = 3.04$, $p = 0.08$), direct contact with dogs ($\chi^2 = 8.7$, $p < 0.01$) and other animal species ($\chi^2 = 4.2$, $p = 0.04$) were also associated with seroprevalence. Other management factors, such as; the presence of a drainage system ($\chi^2 = 8.9$, $p < 0.01$), horses fed concentrates ($\chi^2 = 6.2$, $p = 0.01$), horses stabled at night ($\chi^2 = 6.2$, $p = 0.01$) and standing pools of water ($\chi^2 = 2.5$, $p = 0.12$) were also associated with seroprevalence of WNV. Additionally, there was an association between seropositive horses and rodent problems ($\chi^2 = 4.3$, $p = 0.04$) and presence of rodents in the feed storage area ($\chi^2 = 4.3$, $p = 0.04$) of a property. Lastly, both municipal ($\chi^2 = 13.7$, $p < 0.01$) and river water sources ($\chi^2 = 6.2$, $p = 0.01$) were significant to the seroprevalence, and was subjected, along with the other significant management factors to the multivariable analysis. The remaining variables had P-values > 0.15 and were thus not included in the multivariable analyses (Table 3.18).

Table 3.18 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Western Cape Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| <i>Agricultural activities of area</i> | 179 | 163 | 91 | 0.7 | 5.5 | 1.7 | 0.19 |
| <i>Agricultural activities^a</i> | | | | | | | |
| Crops | 179 | 100 | 56 | 1.1 | 3.8 | 5.1 | 0.02 |
| Other | 179 | 63 | 35 | 0.32 | 1.1 | 2.5 | 0.11 |
| <i>Animals of neighboring properties</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 179 | 106 | 59 | 0.75 | 2.6 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| Other | 179 | 104 | 58 | 0.5 | 1.6 | 0.2 | 0.66 |
| Pigs | 179 | 26 | 15 | 0.25 | 1.4 | 1.6 | 0.2 |
| Small ruminants | 179 | 14 | 8 | 0.3 | 3.05 | <0.01 | 0.97 |
| <i>Contact with species</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 179 | 91 | 51 | 0.73 | 2.5 | 0.9 | 0.34 |
| Dog ^a | 179 | 18 | 10 | 0.08 | 0.65 | 8.7 | <0.01 |
| Other ^a | 179 | 7 | 4 | 0.04 | 1.1 | 4.2 | 0.04 |
| Small ruminants | 179 | 50 | 28 | 0.6 | 2.4 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| <i>Contact with other horses</i> | 179 | 2 | 1 | 0.03 | 8.8 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Contact with other animals</i> | 179 | 110 | 61 | 0.37 | 1.3 | 1.1 | 0.29 |
| <i>Drainage system^a</i> | 179 | 146 | 82 | 1.4 | 6.8 | 8.9 | <0.01 |
| <i>Fed concentrates^a</i> | 179 | 144 | 80 | 0.12 | 0.8 | 6.2 | 0.01 |
| <i>Horses have travelled</i> | 179 | 6 | 3 | 0.1 | 2.7 | 0.6 | 0.43 |
| <i>Neighboring properties with animals^a</i> | 179 | 134 | 75 | 0.24 | 1.1 | 3.04 | 0.08 |
| <i>Rodent problem^a</i> | 179 | 166 | 93 | 1.01 | 10.3 | 4.3 | 0.04 |
| <i>Rodents in feed storage^a</i> | 179 | 166 | 93 | 1.01 | 10.3 | 4.3 | 0.04 |
| <i>Horses stabled^a</i> | 179 | 144 | 80 | 0.12 | 0.8 | 6.2 | 0.01 |
| <i>Standing water^a</i> | 179 | 124 | 69 | 0.9 | 3.2 | 2.5 | 0.12 |
| <i>Water source</i> | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole | 179 | 105 | 59 | 0.65 | 2.3 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Dam water | 179 | 25 | 14 | 0.4 | 2.3 | <0.01 | 0.93 |
| Municipal ^a | 179 | 25 | 14 | 0.08 | 0.5 | 13.7 | <0.01 |
| River ^a | 179 | 35 | 20 | 1.2 | 8.1 | 6.2 | 0.01 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.3.4 Historical health records of individual horses

Ocular disease was significantly associated with the seroprevalence of WNV ($\chi^2 = 2.8$, $p = 0.09$), whereas, fever did not show a significant association to the seropositive horses ($\chi^2 = 1.3$, $p = 0.25$) and was subjected to multivariable analysis.

Table 3.19 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Western Cape Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|-----------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever | 179 | 3 | 2 | 0.02 | 3 | 1.3 | 0.25 |
| Ocular disease ^a | 179 | 4 | 2 | 0.02 | 1.7 | 2.8 | 0.09 |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.4 Northern Cape Province

3.6.4.1 Demographic factors

There was no significant association between the age groups ($\chi^2 = 13.4$, $df = 15$, $p = 0.6$) and breeds ($\chi^2 = 0.9$, $df = 4$, $p = 0.9$) with the seroprevalence of WNV in the Northern Cape Province (Table 3.20). Of the 6 individual disciplines within the group of disciplines ($\chi^2 = 7.1$, $df = 5$, $p = 0.2$), none were associated with the seropositive horses. Gender ($\chi^2 = 0.6$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.7$) also was not associated with seroprevalence. None of the demographic factors had P-values of > 0.15 , and so were not included in the logistic regression.

3.6.4.2 Geographic and environmental factors

The annual rainfall was separated into either 100-200 mm/annum or 201-300 mm/annum and seasonal temperatures were categorized on the 4 seasons; Autumn, Spring, Summer and Winter. Of the seasonal temperatures, none were significant for seroprevalence since they all had P-values > 0.15 (Table 3.20). Annual rainfall ($\chi^2 = 1.72$, $df = 4$, $p = 0.79$) also did not show any significant association to seroprevalence. There

was also no significance between the recent movements (travelling) of horses and the seropositive horses ($\chi^2 < 0.01$, $p = 0.98$) (Table 3.20).

Table 3.20 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Northern Cape Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|-----------------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Age | | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 1 | 1 | 100 | | | | |
| 4-8 | 18 | 9 | 50 | | | df=15 | 13.4 |
| 9-16 | 30 | 17 | 57 | | | | |
| >17 | 2 | 2 | 100 | | | | |
| Breed | | | | | | | |
| Arab | 51 | 10 | 20 | | | df=4 | 0.9 |
| Crossbreed | 51 | 14 | 27 | | | | |
| Fresian | 51 | 1 | 2 | | | | |
| Nooitgedacht | 51 | 3 | 6 | | | | |
| Thoroughbred | 51 | 1 | 2 | | | | |
| Discipline | | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 51 | 3 | 6 | | | df=5 | 7.1 |
| E | 51 | 6 | 12 | | | | |
| General pleasure riding | 51 | 13 | 25 | | | | |
| Not in work | 51 | 2 | 4 | | | | |
| Retired | 51 | 3 | 6 | | | | |
| S + D + SJ | 51 | 2 | 4 | | | | |
| Gender | | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 51 | 13 | 25 | | | df=2 | 0.6 |
| Mare | 51 | 13 | 25 | | | | |
| Stallion | 51 | 3 | 6 | | | | |
| Travelled | | | | | | | |
| Not travelled | 51 | 37 | 73 | 0.28 | 3.4 | <0.01 | 0.98 |
| Town | 51 | 14 | 27 | | | | |
| Annual rainfall (mm/annum) | | | | | | | |
| 100-200 | 46 | 26 | 57 | | | df=4 | 1.72 |
| 201-300 | 5 | 3 | 60 | | | | |
| Seasonal Temperatures | | | | | | | |
| Autumn | 51 | 29 | 57 | | | df=2 | 0.9 |
| Spring | 51 | 29 | 57 | | | df=3 | 1.4 |
| Summer | 51 | 29 | 57 | | | df=4 | 1.7 |
| Winter | 51 | 29 | 57 | | | df=3 | 0.9 |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval; D: Dressage; E: Endurance S: Showing; SJ: Show Jumping

3.6.4.3 Management factors

The Chi-square results for the management factors showed the P-values of all the variables to be >0.15, thus none of the variables were significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.21).

Table 3.21 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Northern Cape Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| <i>Agricultural activities</i> | | | | | | | |
| Crops | 51 | 27 | 53 | 0.2 | 1.98 | 0.6 | 0.44 |
| Fodder plantation | 51 | 14 | 27 | 0.3 | 3.5 | <0.01 | 0.98 |
| Livestock | 51 | 27 | 53 | 0.2 | 1.98 | 0.6 | 0.44 |
| Wildlife | 51 | 14 | 27 | 0.3 | 3.5 | <0.01 | 0.98 |
| <i>Animals of neighboring properties</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 51 | 43 | 84 | 0.07 | 2.1 | 1.3 | 0.26 |
| Small ruminants | 51 | 27 | 53 | 0.2 | 1.98 | 0.6 | 0.44 |
| Wild animals | 51 | 14 | 27 | 0.3 | 3.5 | <0.01 | 0.98 |
| <i>Biting insects</i> | | | | | | | |
| Culicoides | 51 | 22 | 43 | 0.5 | 5.1 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| Flies | 51 | 30 | 59 | 0.3 | 3 | <0.01 | 0.97 |
| Ticks | 51 | 43 | 84 | 0.07 | 2.1 | 1.3 | 0.26 |
| <i>Concrete floors</i> | 51 | 33 | 65 | 0.5 | 4.9 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| <i>Contact with species</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 51 | 18 | 35 | 0.2 | 2.1 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Dog | 51 | 35 | 69 | 0.3 | 3.4 | <0.01 | 0.95 |
| Other | 51 | 8 | 16 | 0.5 | 14.4 | 1.3 | 0.26 |
| Small ruminants | 51 | 38 | 75 | 0.13 | 1.9 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| Wild animals | 51 | 19 | 37 | 0.34 | 3.37 | 0.01 | 0.9 |
| <i>Contact with other horses</i> | 51 | 33 | 65 | 0.5 | 4.9 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| <i>Contact with wild birds</i> | 51 | 43 | 84 | 0.07 | 2.1 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| <i>Control measures</i> | 51 | 8 | 16 | 0.5 | 14.4 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| <i>Fed Concentrates</i> | 51 | 43 | 84 | 0.3 | 6.3 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Horses wear protective items</i> | 51 | 8 | 16 | 0.5 | 14.4 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| <i>Horses have travelled</i> | 51 | 14 | 27 | 0.3 | 3.5 | <0.01 | 0.98 |
| <i>Mosquito problem</i> | 51 | 35 | 69 | 0.3 | 3.4 | <0.01 | 0.95 |
| <i>Mosquitoes bite horse</i> | 51 | 8 | 16 | 0.5 | 14.4 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| <i>Mosquitoes per season</i> | | | | | | | |
| Spring | 51 | 21 | 41 | 0.33 | 3.1 | <0.01 | 0.97 |

| | | | | | | | |
|--|----|----|----|------|------|------|------|
| Neighboring properties with animals | 51 | 43 | 84 | 0.07 | 2.1 | 1.3 | 0.26 |
| Rodent problem | 51 | 22 | 43 | 0.5 | 5.1 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| Rodents in feed storage | 51 | 33 | 65 | 0.5 | 4.9 | 0.5 | 0.46 |
| Rodents on property | 51 | 46 | 90 | 0.1 | 5.7 | 0.02 | 0.88 |
| Roaming chickens | 51 | 24 | 47 | 0.2 | 1.8 | 0.9 | 0.35 |
| Horses stabled | 51 | 11 | 22 | 0.56 | 10.4 | 1.4 | 0.23 |
| Standing water | 51 | 22 | 43 | 0.5 | 5.1 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Dam water | 51 | 5 | 10 | 0.2 | 7.6 | 0.02 | 0.88 |
| Municipal | 51 | 22 | 43 | 0.5 | 5.1 | 0.7 | 0.4 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.4.4 Historical health records of individual horses

There was an association between seropositive horses and fever ($\chi^2 = 2.1$, $p = 0.15$), as well as swelling of the supraorbital fossa ($\chi^2 = 2.4$, $p = 0.12$). Both ocular disease ($\chi^2 = 1.8$, $p = 0.18$), stiffness in the hindquarter ($\chi^2 = 0.7$, $p = 0.4$) and swollen joints ($\chi^2 = 0.12$, $p = 0.7$) were not significantly correlated with seroprevalence (Table 3.22).

Table 3.22 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Northern Cape Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever ^a | 51 | 12 | 24 | 0.7 | 12.1 | 2.1 | 0.15 |
| Ocular disease | 51 | 4 | 8 | 0.02 | 2.3 | 1.8 | 0.18 |
| Hindquarter stiffness | 51 | 7 | 14 | 0.4 | 12 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| Supraorbital fossa swelling ^a | 51 | 3 | 6 | - | - | 2.4 | 0.12 |
| Swollen joints | 51 | 8 | 16 | 0.3 | 6.2 | 0.12 | 0.7 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.5 Eastern Cape Province

3.6.5.1 Demographic factors

The demographic factors; age ($\chi^2 = 22.5$, df = 22, $p = 0.4$), breed ($\chi^2 = 8.3$, df = 7, $p = 0.3$), discipline ($\chi^2 = 11$, df = 8, $p = 0.45$) and gender ($\chi^2 = 2.3$, df = 2, $p = 0.7$) all had P-values >0.15 , therefore were not significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.23).

3.6.5.2 Geographic and environmental factors

There was no association shown between the seroprevalence of WNV and annual rainfall ($\chi^2 = 0.27$, $p = 0.6$), seasonal temperature ($\chi^2 = 1.7$, $p = 0.2$; $\chi^2 = 0.27$, $p = 0.6$) and the management of horses in the field, where horses are either in paddocks alone or with other horses (shared) ($\chi^2 = 0.9$, $p = 0.33$) in the Eastern Cape Province.

Table 3.23 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Eastern Cape Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|-----------------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Age | | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 6 | 2 | 33 | | | | |
| 4-8 | 22 | 13 | 59 | | | df=22 | 22.5 |
| 9-16 | 39 | 19 | 49 | | | | |
| >17 | 17 | 7 | 41 | | | | |
| Breed | | | | | | | |
| Appaloosa | 85 | 1 | 1 | | | df=7 | 8.3 |
| Arabian | 85 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Boerperd | 85 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Crossbreed | 85 | 19 | 22 | | | | |
| Nooitgedacht | 85 | 3 | 4 | | | | |
| Thoroughbred | 85 | 10 | 12 | | | | |
| Warmblood | 85 | 7 | 8 | | | | |
| Welsh | 85 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| Discipline | | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 85 | 5 | 6 | | | df=8 | 11 |
| D + S | 85 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| General pleasure riding | 85 | 22 | 26 | | | | |
| Not in work | 85 | 2 | 2 | | | | |
| Polo | 85 | 3 | 4 | | | | |
| Retired | 85 | 4 | 5 | | | | |
| SJ | 85 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| S | 85 | 2 | 2 | | | | |
| S + D + SJ | 85 | 2 | 2 | | | | |
| Gender | | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 85 | 21 | 25 | | | df=2 | 2.3 |
| Mare | 85 | 19 | 22 | | | | |
| Stallion | 85 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| Annual rainfall (mm/annum) | | | | | | | |
| 600 | 30 | 20 | 67 | 0.32 | 7 | 0.27 | 0.6 |
| 650 | 30 | 10 | 33 | | | | |
| Seasonal Temperatures (°C) | | | | | | | |
| Spring | 30 | 14 | 47 | 0.6 | 14.3 | 1.7 | 0.2 |
| Winter | 30 | 14 | 47 | 0.32 | 7 | 0.27 | 0.6 |
| Autumn | 30 | 14 | 47 | 0.6 | 14.3 | 1.7 | 0.2 |
| Field management | | | | | | | |
| Alone | 85 | 0 | 0 | - | - | 0.9 | 0.33 |
| Shared | 85 | 41 | 48 | | | | |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval; D: Dressage; S: Showing; SJ: Show Jumping

3.6.5.3 Management factors

The singular significant association to the seroprevalence of WNV was direct contact with other horses ($\chi^2 = 3.8$ $p = 0.05$). The remaining factors all had P-values < 0.15 (Table 3.24), hence were not associated with seropositive horses nor included in the multivariable analysis (Table 3.24).

Table 3.24 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Eastern Cape Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| <i>Agricultural activities of area</i> | 85 | 26 | 31 | 0.4 | 2.4 | <0.01 | 0.98 |
| <i>Agricultural activities</i> | | | | | | | |
| Crops | 85 | 7 | 8 | 0.6 | 7.6 | 1.2 | 0.27 |
| Fodder plantation | 85 | 1 | 1 | 0.07 | 17.8 | <0.01 | 0.96 |
| Livestock | 85 | 5 | 6 | 0.2 | 1.8 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Animals of neighboring properties</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 85 | 32 | 38 | 0.6 | 4 | 0.6 | 0.4 |
| Chickens | 85 | 22 | 26 | 0.5 | 3 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Other | 85 | 12 | 14 | 0.4 | 2.8 | 0.04 | 0.84 |
| Pigs | 85 | 13 | 15 | 0.5 | 3.6 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Small ruminants | 85 | 9 | 11 | 0.23 | 1.6 | 1 | 0.3 |
| Wild animals | 85 | 18 | 21 | 0.4 | 2 | 0.12 | 0.7 |
| <i>Biting insects</i> | | | | | | | |
| Flies | 85 | 25 | 29 | 0.3 | 1.8 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Ticks | 85 | 19 | 22 | 0.3 | 1.7 | 0.6 | 0.4 |
| <i>Concrete floors</i> | 85 | 33 | 39 | 0.6 | 4.7 | 1.1 | 0.28 |
| <i>Contact with species</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 85 | 18 | 21 | 0.3 | 1.5 | 0.96 | 0.3 |
| Dog | 85 | 38 | 45 | 0.6 | 10 | 1.5 | 0.2 |
| Other | 85 | 8 | 9 | 0.7 | 8.8 | 1.9 | 0.17 |
| Pigs | 85 | 12 | 14 | 0.5 | 3.7 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Small ruminants | 85 | 5 | 6 | 0.2 | 1.7 | 1 | 0.3 |
| Wild animals | 85 | 22 | 26 | 0.5 | 2.7 | 0.11 | 0.7 |
| <i>Contact with other horses^a</i> | 85 | 29 | 34 | 1 | 6 | 3.8 | 0.05 |
| <i>Control measures</i> | 85 | 5 | 6 | 0.2 | 1.7 | 1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Drainage system</i> | 85 | 7 | 8 | 0.3 | 2.4 | 0.16 | 0.7 |
| <i>Fed concentrates</i> | 85 | 31 | 36 | 0.2 | 1.5 | 1.6 | 0.2 |
| <i>Horses wear protective items</i> | 85 | 12 | 14 | 0.4 | 2.2 | 0.07 | 0.8 |
| <i>Horses have travelled</i> | 85 | 4 | 5 | 0.6 | 1.4 | 0.24 | 0.6 |
| <i>Mosquito problem</i> | 85 | 22 | 26 | 0.3 | 2 | 0.25 | 0.6 |
| <i>Mosquitoes bite horse</i> | 85 | 15 | 18 | 0.24 | 1.4 | 1.6 | 0.2 |
| <i>Mosquitoes per season</i> | | | | | | | |
| Spring | 85 | 23 | 27 | 0.4 | 2.1 | 0.08 | 0.8 |
| <i>Neighboring properties with animals</i> | 85 | 38 | 45 | 0.6 | 10 | 1.5 | 0.2 |
| <i>Rodent problem</i> | 85 | 33 | 39 | 0.4 | 3.1 | 0.01 | 0.9 |
| <i>Rodents in feed storage</i> | 85 | 33 | 39 | 0.4 | 3.1 | 0.01 | 0.9 |

| | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-------|------|
| Roaming chickens | 85 | 27 | 32 | 0.6 | 3.2 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Horses stabled | 85 | 25 | 29 | 0.3 | 1.8 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Standing water | 85 | 25 | 29 | 0.3 | 1.8 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole | 85 | 34 | 40 | 0.7 | 5.8 | 1.8 | 0.2 |
| Dam water | 85 | 26 | 31 | 0.4 | 2.4 | <0.01 | 0.98 |
| Municipal | 85 | 15 | 18 | 0.5 | 2.7 | 0.06 | 0.8 |
| Other | 85 | 3 | 4 | 0.1 | 1.7 | 1.5 | 0.2 |
| River | 85 | 4 | 5 | 0.2 | 2.6 | 0.3 | 0.6 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.5.4 Historical health records of individual horses

The symptom related factors; kidney or liver disease ($\chi^2 = 1.1$, $p = 0.3$), ocular disease ($\chi^2 < 0.01$, $p = 0.98$), stiffness in the hindquarter ($\chi^2 < 0.01$, $p = 0.96$), supraorbital fossa swelling ($\chi^2 < 0.01$, $p = 0.96$) and swollen joints ($\chi^2 = 0.05$, $p = 0.47$), all had no significant association with seroprevalence of WNV. However, fever was associated with seroprevalence ($\chi^2 = 3.3$, $p = 0.07$), and consequently was subjected to the multivariable analysis (Table 3.25).

Table 3.25 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Eastern Cape Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|-----------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever ^a | 85 | 11 | 13 | 0.9 | 9.1 | 3.3 | 0.07 |
| Kidney or liver disease | 85 | 1 | 1 | - | - | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| Ocular disease | 85 | 12 | 14 | 0.4 | 2.5 | <0.01 | 0.98 |
| Hindquarter stiffness | 85 | 1 | 1 | 0.07 | 17.8 | <0.01 | 0.96 |
| Supraorbital fossa swelling | 85 | 1 | 1 | 0.07 | 17.8 | <0.01 | 0.96 |
| Swollen joints | 85 | 8 | 9 | 0.5 | 4.9 | 0.5 | 0.47 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.6 Free State Province

3.6.6.1 Demographic factors

Age ($\chi^2 = 43.7$, $df = 28$, $p = 0.03$), breed ($\chi^2 = 21.3$, $df = 9$, $p = 0.13$) and gender ($\chi^2 = 7.2$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.03$) were significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV and were included in the logistic regression. Discipline ($\chi^2 = 10.6$, $df = 8$, $p = 0.6$) was not associated with seropositive horses for the Free State Province (Table 3.26).

3.6.6.2 Geographic and environmental factors

The annual rainfall for this province ranged between 468 mm/annum and 764 mm/annum, however was not significantly associated with seroprevalence ($\chi^2 = 7.6$, $df = 6$, $p = 0.3$) (Table 3.28). Of all the seasonal temperatures, the winter range ($\chi^2 = 6.9$, $df = 4$, $p = 0.13$) was the only significant association to seroprevalence of WNV, the remaining seasons; Autumn ($\chi^2 = 1.7$, $df = 3$, $p = 0.6$), Spring ($\chi^2 = 1.5$, $df = 3$, $p = 0.7$), Summer ($\chi^2 = 6.3$, $df = 5$, $p = 0.3$), were not associated with seroprevalence. Both the factors; recent movement of horses (travelled) ($\chi^2 = 0.17$, $p = 0.7$) and field management ($\chi^2 = 0.17$, $p = 0.7$) were not associated with seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.26).

Table 3.26 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Free State Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|-----------------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Age^a | | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 5 | 1 | 20 | | | | |
| 4-8 | 37 | 20 | 54 | | | | |
| 9-16 | 48 | 41 | 85 | | | | |
| >17 | 19 | 17 | 89 | | | | |
| Breed^a | | | | | | | |
| Anglo Arab | 110 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| Arab | 110 | 4 | 4 | | | | |
| Boerperd | 110 | 4 | 4 | | | | |
| Connemara | 110 | 7 | 6 | | | | |
| Crossbreed | 110 | 34 | 31 | | | | |
| Fresian | 110 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| Nooitgedacht | 110 | 10 | 9 | | | | |
| Thoroughbred | 110 | 7 | 6 | | | | |
| Warmblood | 110 | 13 | 12 | | | | |
| Welsh Pony | 110 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Discipline | | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 110 | 12 | 11 | | | | |
| SJ | 110 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| D | 110 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| D + SJ + EV | 110 | 3 | 3 | | | | |
| E | 110 | 7 | 6 | | | | |
| General pleasure riding | 110 | 33 | 30 | | | | |
| Not in work | 110 | 2 | 2 | | | | |
| Retired | 110 | 12 | 11 | | | | |
| S | 110 | 9 | 8 | | | | |
| Gender^a | | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 110 | 40 | 36 | | | | |
| Mare | 110 | 34 | 31 | | | | |
| Stallion | 110 | 5 | 5 | | | | |
| Annual rainfall (mm/annum) | | | | | | | |
| 468 | 110 | 6 | 5 | | | | |
| 517 | 110 | 4 | 4 | | | | |
| 524 | 110 | 7 | 6 | | | | |
| 548 | 110 | 32 | 29 | | | | |
| 600 | 110 | 19 | 17 | | | | |
| 700 | 110 | 4 | 4 | | | | |
| 764 | 110 | 7 | 6 | | | | |

| Seasonal Temperatures | | | | | | | |
|------------------------------|-----|----|----|------|------|------|------|
| Autumn | 110 | 79 | 72 | df=3 | | 1.7 | 0.6 |
| Spring | 110 | 79 | 72 | df=3 | | 1.5 | 0.7 |
| Summer | 110 | 79 | 72 | df=5 | | 6.3 | 0.3 |
| Winter ^a | 110 | 79 | 72 | df=4 | | 6.9 | 0.13 |
| Travelled | | | | | | | |
| Not travelled | 110 | 75 | 68 | 0.07 | 5.8 | 0.17 | 0.7 |
| Province | 110 | 4 | 4 | | | | |
| Field management | | | | | | | |
| Alone | 110 | 4 | 4 | 0.17 | 14.9 | 0.17 | 0.7 |
| Shared | 110 | 75 | 68 | | | | |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval; D: Dressage; E: Endurance; EV: Eventing; S: Showing; SJ: Show Jumping

3.6.6.3 Management factors

The livestock agricultural activities in the area ($\chi^2 = 2.3$, $p = 0.12$), neighboring properties containing animals ($\chi^2 = 2.5$, $p = 0.1$) and neighboring properties with cattle ($\chi^2 = 4.5$, $p = 0.03$), small ruminants ($\chi^2 = 2.2$, $p = 0.14$) and wild animals ($\chi^2 = 2.5$, $p = 0.1$) showed a significant association with seroprevalence. Likewise, the biting insects 'Ticks' ($\chi^2 = 3.4$, $p = 0.07$), rodents present in feed storage areas ($\chi^2 = 2.3$, $p = 0.13$), horses stabled at night ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.1$), horses that wear protective items ($\chi^2 = 3$, $p = 0.08$) and the presence of a drainage system ($\chi^2 = 2$, $p = 0.15$) were also associated with seropositive horses (Table 3.27). The remaining management factors had P-values >0.15, and were not associated with the seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.27).

Table 3.27 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Free State Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| <i>Agricultural activities</i> | | | | | | | |
| Crops | 110 | 71 | 65 | 0.03 | 2.4 | 1.4 | 0.2 |
| Fodder plantation | 110 | 53 | 48 | 0.3 | 1.8 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Livestock ^a | 110 | 58 | 53 | 0.13 | 1.3 | 2.3 | 0.12 |
| Other | 110 | 5 | 5 | 0.1 | 1.8 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| <i>Animals of neighboring properties</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle ^a | 110 | 53 | 48 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 4.5 | 0.03 |
| Chickens | 110 | 9 | 8 | 0.2 | 2.2 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Other | 110 | 17 | 15 | 0.35 | 2.6 | 0.01 | 0.9 |
| Pigs | 110 | 5 | 5 | 0.11 | 1.8 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| Small ruminants ^a | 110 | 36 | 33 | 0.2 | 1.2 | 2.2 | 0.14 |
| Wild animals ^a | 110 | 21 | 19 | 0.2 | 1.2 | 2.5 | 0.1 |
| <i>Biting insects</i> | | | | | | | |
| Culicoides | 110 | 51 | 46 | 0.3 | 1.8 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Flies | 110 | 20 | 18 | 0.4 | 3.1 | 0.09 | 0.8 |
| Ticks ^a | 110 | 46 | 42 | 0.9 | 5.2 | 3.4 | 0.07 |
| <i>Concrete floors</i> | 110 | 58 | 53 | 0.3 | 2.1 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Contact with other animal species</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 110 | 26 | 24 | 0.3 | 1.8 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Dog | 110 | 72 | 65 | 0.14 | 3.6 | 0.17 | 0.7 |
| Other | 110 | 24 | 22 | 0.3 | 1.6 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| Pigs | 110 | 8 | 7 | 0.4 | 28.2 | 1.4 | 0.2 |
| Small ruminants | 110 | 32 | 29 | 0.2 | 1.3 | 1.9 | 0.2 |
| Wild animals | 110 | 16 | 15 | 0.3 | 1.9 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| <i>Contact with other horses</i> | 110 | 21 | 19 | 0.5 | 4.2 | 0.6 | 0.4 |
| <i>Contact with other animals</i> | 110 | 76 | 69 | 0.08 | 8.4 | 0.02 | 0.9 |
| <i>Control measures</i> | 110 | 25 | 23 | 0.4 | 2.4 | <0.01 | 0.95 |
| <i>Drainage system^a</i> | 110 | 29 | 26 | 0.2 | 1.3 | 2 | 0.15 |
| <i>Fed concentrates</i> | 110 | 66 | 60 | 0.4 | 3.6 | 0.13 | 0.7 |
| <i>Horses wear protective items^a</i> | 110 | 12 | 11 | 0.7 | 43.2 | 3 | 0.08 |
| <i>Horses have travelled</i> | 110 | 4 | 4 | 0.2 | 14.9 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Mosquito problem</i> | 110 | 53 | 48 | 0.5 | 2.7 | 0.07 | 0.8 |
| <i>Mosquitoes bite horse</i> | 110 | 68 | 62 | 0.09 | 2 | 1.2 | 0.3 |
| <i>Mosquitoes per season</i> | | | | | | | |
| Spring | 110 | 26 | 24 | 0.6 | 3.6 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Autumn | 110 | 5 | 5 | 0.1 | 1.8 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| Winter | 110 | 5 | 5 | 0.1 | 1.8 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| <i>Neighboring properties with animals^a</i> | 110 | 61 | 55 | 0.1 | 1.3 | 2.5 | 0.1 |

| | | | | | | | |
|--|-----|----|----|------|-----|------|------|
| <i>Other insects bite horse</i> | 110 | 75 | 68 | 0.07 | 5.8 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Rodent problem</i> | 110 | 40 | 36 | 0.6 | 3.3 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| <i>Rodents in feed storage^a</i> | 110 | 55 | 50 | 0.15 | 1.3 | 2.3 | 0.13 |
| <i>Rodents on property</i> | 110 | 75 | 68 | 0.07 | 5.8 | 0.17 | 0.7 |
| <i>Roaming chickens</i> | 110 | 46 | 42 | 0.3 | 1.6 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| <i>Horses stabled^a</i> | 110 | 44 | 40 | 0.9 | 4.6 | 2.6 | 0.1 |
| <i>Standing water</i> | 110 | 44 | 40 | 0.34 | 1.9 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole | 110 | 75 | 68 | 0.07 | 5.8 | 0.17 | 0.7 |
| Dam water | 110 | 26 | 24 | 0.5 | 3 | 0.15 | 0.7 |
| Municipal | 110 | 33 | 30 | 0.7 | 4.3 | 1.5 | 0.2 |
| River | 110 | 10 | 9 | 0.2 | 2.4 | 0.2 | 0.6 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.6.4 Historical health records of individual horses

From the horse samples collected in the Free State, only supraorbital swelling was associated with seroprevalence of WNV ($\chi^2 = 2.1$, $p = 0.15$). The remaining factors included; fever ($\chi^2 = 1.5$, $p = 0.2$), ocular disease ($\chi^2 = 1.8$, $p = 0.2$), stiffness in the hindquarter ($\chi^2 = 1.6$, $p = 0.2$) and swollen joints ($\chi^2 = 0.6$, $p = 0.4$), were shown not to be associated with seroprevalence, and so were not incorporated in the multivariable analysis (Table 3.28).

Table 3.28 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Free State Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever | 110 | 12 | 11 | 0.5 | 12.3 | 1.5 | 0.2 |
| Ocular disease | 110 | 9 | 8 | 0.5 | 31.8 | 1.8 | 0.2 |
| Hindquarter stiffness | 110 | 4 | 4 | - | - | 1.6 | 0.2 |
| Supraorbital fossa swelling ^a | 110 | 5 | 5 | - | - | 2.1 | 0.15 |
| Swollen joints | 110 | 9 | 8 | 0.4 | 9.2 | 0.6 | 0.4 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.7 North West Province

3.6.7.1 Demographic factors

All the demographic factors, including; age ($\chi^2 = 20.1$, $df = 18$, $p = 0.3$), breed ($\chi^2 = 8.3$, $df = 6$, $p = 0.2$), discipline ($\chi^2 = 6.4$, $df = 8$, $p = 0.6$) and gender ($\chi^2 = 1.9$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.4$), presented P-values > 0.15 , thus were not significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.29). These factors were excluded from the multivariable analysis.

3.6.7.2 Geographic and environmental factors

Annual rainfall ranged between 500mm/annum and 850mm/annum for the North West Province, and was not associated to seroprevalence of WNV ($\chi^2 = 4.1$, $df = 5$, $p = 0.5$) (Table 3.29). Likewise, the four seasonal temperature ranges; Autumn ($\chi^2 = 1.2$, $df = 3$, $p = 0.8$), Spring ($\chi^2 = 3.9$, $df = 5$, $p = 0.6$), Summer ($\chi^2 = 3.5$, $df = 3$, $p = 0.3$) and Winter ($\chi^2 = 2.7$, $df = 4$, $p = 0.6$), were also not significantly associated with seropositive horses. Field management (sharing or alone) ($\chi^2 = 0.5$, $p = 0.5$) had a P-value > 0.15 , and was not associated with seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.29).

Table 3.29 Seroprevalence of WNV for the North West Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|-----------------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Age | | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| 4-8 | 26 | 13 | 50 | | | df=18 | 20.1 |
| 9-16 | 47 | 17 | 36 | | | | |
| >17 | 10 | 6 | 60 | | | | |
| Breed | | | | | | | |
| Appaloosa | 84 | 2 | 2 | | | df=6 | 8.3 |
| Arab | 84 | 2 | 2 | | | | |
| Crossbreed | 84 | 17 | 20 | | | | |
| Nooitgedacht | 84 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| Thoroughbred | 84 | 9 | 11 | | | | |
| Warmblood | 84 | 5 | 6 | | | | |
| Welsh pony | 84 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Discipline | | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 84 | 6 | 7 | | | df=8 | 6.4 |
| D | 84 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| E | 84 | 3 | 4 | | | | |
| General pleasure riding | 84 | 18 | 21 | | | | |
| Retired | 84 | 3 | 4 | | | | |
| SJ | 84 | 3 | 4 | | | | |
| S | 84 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| S + D | 84 | 2 | 2 | | | | |
| S + SJ | 84 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Gender | | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 84 | 16 | 19 | | | df=2 | 1.9 |
| Mare | 84 | 19 | 23 | | | | |
| Stallion | 84 | 1 | 1 | | | | |
| Annual rainfall (mm/annum) | | | | | | | |
| 500 | 84 | 7 | 8 | | | df=5 | 4.1 |
| 510 | 84 | 2 | 2 | | | | |
| 540 | 84 | 12 | 14 | | | | |
| 550 | 84 | 8 | 10 | | | | |
| 650 | 84 | 3 | 4 | | | | |
| 850 | 84 | 4 | 5 | | | | |
| Seasonal Temperatures (°C) | | | | | | | |
| Autumn | 84 | 36 | 43 | | | df=3 | 1.2 |
| Spring | 84 | 36 | 43 | | | df=5 | 3.9 |
| Summer | 84 | 36 | 43 | | | df=3 | 3.5 |

| | | | | | | |
|-------------------------|----|----|----|------|-----|-----|
| Winter | 84 | 36 | 43 | df=4 | 2.7 | 0.6 |
| Field management | | | | | | |
| Alone | 84 | 1 | 1 | 0.04 | 4.3 | 0.5 |
| Shared | 84 | 35 | 42 | | | 0.5 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval; D: Dressage; E: Endurance; S: Showing; SJ: Show Jumping

3.6.7.3 Management factors

The agricultural activity 'Other' ($\chi^2 = 2.5$, $p = 0.11$) occurring in that area, as well as 'Other' biting insects ($\chi^2 = 2.3$, $p = 0.12$) were both associated with seroprevalence for WNV (Table 3.30). Likewise, direct contact with small ruminants ($\chi^2 = 3.1$, $p = 0.08$) was also significantly associated with seroprevalence, as was annual frost ($\chi^2 = 3.9$, $p = 0.05$). The residual variables displayed P-values > 0.15, therefore did not have significant associations and were excluded from the multivariable analyses (Table 3.30).

Table 3.30 Seroprevalence of WNV for the North West Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Agricultural activities of area | 84 | 31 | 37 | 0.3 | 3.7 | <0.01 | 0.9 |
| Agricultural activities | | | | | | | |
| Crops | 84 | 6 | 7 | 0.2 | 1.6 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| Fodder plantation | 84 | 27 | 32 | 0.2 | 1.5 | 1.4 | 0.2 |
| Livestock | 84 | 12 | 14 | 0.4 | 2.3 | 0.04 | 0.8 |
| Other ^a | 84 | 5 | 6 | 0.7 | 20.3 | 2.5 | 0.11 |
| Wildlife | 84 | 18 | 21 | 0.5 | 2.6 | 0.04 | 0.9 |
| Animals of neighboring properties | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 84 | 13 | 15 | 0.8 | 1.9 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Chickens | 84 | 3 | 4 | 0.1 | 1.6 | 1.8 | 0.2 |
| Other | 84 | 10 | 12 | 0.5 | 3.5 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Pigs | 84 | 1 | 1 | - | - | 1.3 | 0.2 |
| Small ruminants | 84 | 22 | 26 | 0.3 | 1.9 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Wild animals | 84 | 11 | 13 | 0.4 | 2.7 | 0.02 | 0.9 |
| Annual frost^a | 84 | 34 | 40 | 0.9 | 21.9 | 3.9 | 0.05 |
| Biting insects | | | | | | | |
| Culicoides | 84 | 30 | 36 | 0.3 | 3.2 | 0 | 1 |
| Flies | 84 | 22 | 26 | 0.4 | 2.3 | 0.02 | 0.9 |
| Other ^a | 84 | 6 | 7 | 0.7 | 12.9 | 2.3 | 0.12 |
| Ticks | 84 | 19 | 23 | 0.4 | 2.1 | 0.1 | 0.8 |
| Concrete floors | 84 | 31 | 37 | 0.3 | 3.7 | <0.01 | 0.9 |
| Contact with species | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 84 | 11 | 13 | 0.3 | 2.2 | 0.07 | 0.8 |
| Dog | 84 | 34 | 40 | 0.3 | 8.9 | 0.2 | 0.6 |
| Other | 84 | 13 | 15 | 0.5 | 3.1 | 0.21 | 0.6 |
| Pigs | 84 | 3 | 4 | 0.1 | 1.6 | 1.8 | 0.18 |
| Small ruminants ^a | 84 | 2 | 2 | 0.05 | 1.3 | 3.1 | 0.08 |
| Wild animals | 84 | 10 | 12 | 0.4 | 2.7 | <0.01 | 0.9 |
| Contact with other horses | 84 | 20 | 24 | 0.6 | 3.5 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Contact with other animals | 84 | 36 | 43 | - | - | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Contact with wild birds | 84 | 28 | 33 | 0.4 | 2.9 | <0.01 | 0.9 |
| Control measures | 84 | 22 | 26 | 0.5 | 2.7 | 0.07 | 0.8 |
| Drainage system | 84 | 2 | 2 | 0.4 | 3.7 | 0.1 | 0.7 |
| Horses wear protective items | 84 | 5 | 6 | 0.2 | 2.7 | 0.12 | 0.7 |
| Horses have travelled | 84 | 3 | 4 | 0.13 | 2.2 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Mosquito problem | 84 | 24 | 29 | 0.4 | 2.5 | 0 | 1 |
| Mosquitoes bite horse | 84 | 19 | 23 | 0.4 | 2.5 | 0.02 | 0.9 |
| Mosquitoes per season | | | | | | | |

| | | | | | | | |
|--|----|----|----|------|------|-------|-----|
| Spring | 84 | 15 | 18 | 0.4 | 2.2 | 0.04 | 0.8 |
| Summer | 84 | 29 | 35 | 0.3 | 2.9 | <0.01 | 0.9 |
| Neighboring properties with animals | 84 | 31 | 37 | 0.25 | 3.2 | 0.04 | 0.9 |
| <i>Other insects bite horse</i> | 84 | 30 | 36 | 0.4 | 3.6 | 0.06 | 0.8 |
| <i>Rodent problem</i> | 84 | 28 | 33 | 0.5 | 3.6 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| <i>Rodents in feed storage</i> | 84 | 35 | 42 | 0.3 | 29.8 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Rodents on property</i> | 84 | 35 | 42 | 0.3 | 29.8 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Roaming chickens</i> | 84 | 16 | 19 | 0.5 | 2.9 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Horses stabled</i> | 84 | 25 | 30 | 0.7 | 4 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Standing water</i> | 84 | 15 | 18 | 0.5 | 2.6 | 0.04 | 0.8 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole | 84 | 27 | 32 | 0.2 | 2 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Dam water | 84 | 7 | 8 | 0.3 | 2.7 | 0.02 | 0.9 |
| Municipal | 84 | 20 | 24 | 0.7 | 3.8 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| River | 84 | 7 | 8 | 0.3 | 3.1 | <0.01 | 0.9 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.7.4 Historical health records of individual horses

There was a significant association with fever ($\chi^2 = 9.3$, $p < 0.01$), swelling of the supraorbital fossa ($\chi^2 = 5.4$, $p = 0.02$) and swollen joints ($\chi^2 = 5.3$, $p = 0.02$) and seroprevalence of WNV in the North West Province (Table 3.33). However, ocular disease ($\chi^2 = 0.4$, $p = 0.6$) and stiffness in the hindquarter ($\chi^2 = 0.2$, $p = 0.6$) both were not associated with seropositive horses (Table 3.31).

Table 3.31 Seroprevalence of WNV for the North West Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever ^a | 84 | 15 | 18 | 1.7 | 14.8 | 9.3 | <0.01 |
| Ocular disease | 84 | 7 | 8 | 0.4 | 4.5 | 0.4 | 0.6 |
| Hindquarter stiffness | 84 | 5 | 6 | 0.4 | 5.2 | 0.2 | 0.6 |
| Supraorbital fossa swelling ^a | 84 | 11 | 13 | 1.2 | 12.1 | 5.4 | 0.02 |
| Swollen joints ^a | 84 | 14 | 17 | 1.2 | 8.8 | 5.3 | 0.02 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.8 Mpumalanga Province

3.6.8.1 Demographic factors

The discipline group incorporated multiple disciplines, as well as wild horses, retired horses, horses that are not in work (too young or due to injury) and horses used for breeding, which were associated with the seroprevalence of WNV ($\chi^2 = 19.2$, $df = 11$, $p = 0.06$). There were 13 different breeds of horses included in the breed category, including; Appaloosa, Arabs, Boerperd, Crossbreeds, Fresians, Miniature pony, Nooitgedacht, Noriker, Quarter horse, Thoroughbred, Warmblood, Warmblood cross Thoroughbred and Welsh ponies, which were associated with seropositive horses ($\chi^2 = 18.6$, $df = 12$, $p = 0.1$) (Table 3.32). Gender ($\chi^2 = 4.5$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.2$) and age group ($\chi^2 = 27.8$, $df = 22$, $p = 0.2$) were not significantly associated with seroprevalence and so were omitted from the multivariable analysis (Table 3.32).

3.6.8.2 Geographic and environmental factors

Pasture percentage ranged between 70% and 100% and was significantly associated with seroprevalence ($\chi^2 = 11.6$, $df = 3$, $p < 0.01$), along with field management ($\chi^2 = 2.5$, $df = 1$, $p = 0.11$), travelling of horses ($\chi^2 = 5.8$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.06$) and annual rainfall (ranging between 550 mm/annum and 1000 mm/annum) ($\chi^2 = 20.2$, $df = 8$, $p = 0.01$). Of the seasonal temperatures, Spring ($\chi^2 = 14.9$, $df = 8$, $p = 0.06$), Summer ($\chi^2 = 14.7$, $df = 7$, $p = 0.04$) and Winter ($\chi^2 = 17.1$, $df = 6$, $p < 0.01$) were all associated with seroprevalence and were involved in the logistic regression, whereas Autumn ($\chi^2 = 2.8$, $df = 4$, $p = 0.6$) was not significantly associated with seroprevalence (Table 3.32).

Table 3.32 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Mpumalanga Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | df | χ^2 | P-value |
|-------------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|----|----------|---------|
| Age | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 134 | 1 | 1 | | | |
| 4-8 | 134 | 50 | 37 | 22 | 27.8 | 0.2 |
| 9-16 | 134 | 68 | 51 | | | |
| >17 | 134 | 15 | 11 | | | |
| Breed^a | | | | | | |
| Appaloosa | 135 | 6 | 4 | | | |
| Arab | 135 | 13 | 10 | | | |
| Boerperd | 135 | 5 | 4 | | | |
| Crossbreed | 135 | 37 | 27 | | | |
| Fresian | 135 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Miniature pony | 135 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Nooitegedacht | 135 | 1 | 1 | 12 | 18.6 | 0.1 |
| Noriker | 135 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Quarter Horse | 135 | 1 | 1 | | | |
| Thoroughbred | 135 | 7 | 5 | | | |
| Warmblood | 135 | 5 | 4 | | | |
| Warmblood x TB | 135 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Welsh pony | 135 | 1 | 1 | | | |
| Discipline^a | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 135 | 19 | 14 | | | |
| D | 135 | 6 | 4 | | | |
| D + SJ | 135 | 4 | 3 | | | |
| D + SJ + EV | 135 | 2 | 1 | | | |
| D + S | 135 | 1 | 1 | | | |
| D + S + SJ | 135 | 2 | 1 | | | |
| E | 135 | 13 | 10 | 11 | 19.2 | 0.06 |
| General pleasure riding | 135 | 75 | 56 | | | |
| Not in work | 135 | 7 | 5 | | | |
| Retired | 135 | 4 | 3 | | | |
| S | 135 | 1 | 1 | | | |
| Wild | 135 | 1 | 1 | | | |
| Gender | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 135 | 43 | 32 | | | |
| Mare | 135 | 29 | 21 | 2 | 4.5 | 0.2 |
| Stallion | 135 | 4 | 3 | | | |

| Pasture percentage (%)^a | | | | | | |
|---|-----|----|----|---|------|-------|
| 70 | 135 | 8 | 6 | | | |
| 80 | 135 | 20 | 15 | 3 | 11.6 | <0.01 |
| 90 | 135 | 27 | 20 | | | |
| 100 | 135 | 21 | 16 | | | |
| Field management^a | | | | | | |
| Alone | 135 | 10 | 7 | 1 | 2.5 | 0.11 |
| Shared | 135 | 66 | 49 | | | |
| Travelled^a | | | | | | |
| Not travelled | 135 | 71 | 53 | | | |
| Province | 135 | 4 | 3 | 2 | 5.8 | 0.06 |
| Town | 135 | 1 | 1 | | | |
| Annual rainfall (mm/annum)^a | | | | | | |
| 550 | 135 | 10 | 7 | | | |
| 570 | 135 | 8 | 6 | | | |
| 660 | 135 | 4 | 3 | | | |
| 670 | 135 | 12 | 9 | | | |
| 680 | 135 | 13 | 10 | 8 | 20.2 | 0.01 |
| 750 | 135 | 7 | 5 | | | |
| 800 | 135 | 3 | 2 | | | |
| 850 | 135 | 3 | 2 | | | |
| 1000 | 135 | 16 | 12 | | | |
| Seasonal Temperatures | | | | | | |
| Autumn | 135 | 76 | 56 | 4 | 2.8 | 0.6 |
| Spring ^a | 135 | 76 | 56 | 8 | 14.9 | 0.06 |
| Summer ^a | 135 | 76 | 56 | 7 | 14.7 | 0.04 |
| Winter ^a | 135 | 76 | 56 | 6 | 17.1 | <0.01 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval; D: Dressage; E: Endurance; EV: Eventing; S: Showing; SJ: Show Jumping

3.6.8.3 Management factors

The following agricultural activities were all significantly associated with WNV in the Mpumalanga Province; fodder plantation ($\chi^2 = 11.7$, $p < 0.01$), forestry ($\chi^2 = 9.7$, $p < 0.01$), livestock ($\chi^2 = 9.8$, $p < 0.01$) and wildlife ($\chi^2 = 3.2$, $p = 0.08$). Neighboring properties housing chickens ($\chi^2 = 8.3$, $p < 0.01$), small ruminants ($\chi^2 = 2.9$, $p = 0.08$) and wild animals ($\chi^2 = 5.3$, $p = 0.02$) were associated with seropositive horses. There was also a positive association with *Culicoides* ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.1$), ticks ($\chi^2 = 4.3$, $p = 0.04$), other

biting insects ($\chi^2 = 6.9$, $p = 0.01$), direct contact with horses ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.1$), other species ($\chi^2 = 0.5$, $p < 0.01$), small ruminants ($\chi^2 = 4.4$, $p = 0.04$) and wild animals ($\chi^2 = 5.2$, $p = 0.02$) and seroprevalence of WNV. The presence of a drainage system ($\chi^2 = 5.3$, $p = 0.02$), horses that were fed concentrates ($\chi^2 = 6.1$, $p = 0.01$), standing pools of water ($\chi^2 = 3.2$, $p = 0.07$) and river water sources ($\chi^2 = 6.9$, $p < 0.01$) were also associated with seroprevalence. The pest management factors including the presence of a rodent problem ($\chi^2 = 4.4$, $p = 0.04$), rodents occurring in the feed storage area ($\chi^2 = 2.8$, $p = 0.09$) and the presence of roaming chickens ($\chi^2 = 2.2$, $p = 0.14$) were associated with seroprevalence. Equally, vector factors, such as; an occurrence of a mosquito problem ($\chi^2 = 4.7$, $p = 0.03$), the occurrence of mosquitoes biting horses ($\chi^2 = 5$, $p = 0.03$) and the presence of mosquitoes per season ($\chi^2 = 8.4$, $p < 0.01$) were also significantly correlated with the seroprevalence of WNV. Lastly, the time horses were placed in their stables from the paddocks was also associated with seropositive horses ($\chi^2 = 7$, $df = 4$, $p = 0.14$). The remaining management factors all had P-values > 0.15 , thus were not associated with seroprevalence, and so were not included in the multivariable analysis (Table 3.33).

Table 3.33 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Mpumalanga Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Agricultural activities of area | 135 | 73 | 54 | 0.4 | 8.2 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Agricultural activities | | | | | | | |
| Crops | 135 | 16 | 12 | 0.9 | 6.5 | 0.9 | 6.5 |
| Fodder plantation ^a | 135 | 29 | 21 | 1.8 | 11.4 | 11.7 | <0.01 |
| Forestry ^a | 135 | 31 | 23 | 0.2 | 0.7 | 9.7 | <0.01 |
| Livestock ^a | 135 | 32 | 24 | 1.6 | 8 | 9.8 | <0.01 |
| Other | 135 | 17 | 13 | 0.7 | 3.9 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| Wildlife ^a | 135 | 11 | 8 | 0.8 | 11.9 | 3.2 | 0.08 |
| Animals on neighboring properties | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 135 | 54 | 40 | 0.4 | 1.7 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Chickens ^a | 135 | 27 | 20 | 1.5 | 8.5 | 8.3 | <0.01 |
| Pigs | 135 | 3 | 2 | 0.12 | 2.6 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Small ruminants ^a | 135 | 27 | 20 | 0.9 | 4.2 | 2.9 | 0.08 |
| Wild animals ^a | 135 | 34 | 25 | 1.1 | 5 | 5.3 | 0.02 |
| Annual frost | 135 | 66 | 49 | 0.3 | 2.2 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Biting insects | | | | | | | |
| Culicoides ^a | 135 | 64 | 47 | 0.1 | 1.3 | 2.6 | 0.1 |
| Flies | 135 | 19 | 14 | 0.7 | 3.8 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| Other ^a | 135 | 23 | 17 | 0.2 | 0.8 | 6.9 | 0.01 |
| Ticks ^a | 135 | 38 | 28 | 1.1 | 4.3 | 4.3 | 0.04 |
| Concrete floors | 135 | 34 | 25 | 0.8 | 3.2 | 1.6 | 0.2 |
| Contact with species | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 135 | 46 | 34 | 0.3 | 1.3 | 1.7 | 0.2 |
| Dog | 135 | 69 | 51 | 0.13 | 2.1 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Other ^a | 135 | 50 | 37 | 0.13 | 0.7 | 0.5 | <0.01 |
| Pigs | 135 | 3 | 2 | 0.12 | 2.6 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Small ruminants ^a | 135 | 25 | 19 | 1.1 | 5.5 | 4.4 | 0.04 |
| Wild animals ^a | 135 | 53 | 39 | 0.15 | 0.9 | 5.2 | 0.02 |
| Contact with other horses^a | 135 | 51 | 38 | 0.2 | 1.2 | 2.6 | 0.1 |
| Control measures | 135 | 28 | 21 | 0.6 | 2.5 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Drainage system^a | 135 | 25 | 19 | 0.2 | 0.9 | 5.3 | 0.02 |
| Fed concentrates^a | 135 | 59 | 44 | 0.08 | 0.8 | 6.1 | 0.01 |
| Horses wear protective items | 135 | 28 | 21 | 0.6 | 2.7 | 0.6 | 0.4 |
| Horses have travelled | 135 | 5 | 4 | 0.25 | 3.8 | <0.01 | 0.96 |
| Mosquito problem^a | 135 | 33 | 24 | 1.1 | 4.7 | 4.7 | 0.03 |
| Mosquitoes bite horse^a | 135 | 43 | 32 | 1.1 | 4.4 | 5 | 0.03 |
| Mosquitoes per season^a | | | | | | | |

| | | | | | | | |
|--|-----|----|----|------|-----|-----|-------|
| Spring | 135 | 10 | 7 | - | - | 8.4 | <0.01 |
| Neighboring properties with animals | 135 | 67 | 50 | 0.5 | 3.6 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| <i>Other insects bite horse</i> | 135 | 68 | 50 | 0.1 | 1.8 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| <i>Rodent problem^a</i> | 135 | 25 | 19 | 1.1 | 5.5 | 4.4 | 0.04 |
| <i>Rodents in feed storage^a</i> | 135 | 34 | 25 | 0.9 | 3.8 | 2.8 | 0.09 |
| <i>Rodents on property</i> | 135 | 58 | 43 | 0.3 | 1.7 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| <i>Roaming chickens^a</i> | 135 | 27 | 20 | 0.8 | 3.8 | 2.2 | 0.14 |
| <i>Horses stabled</i> | 135 | 34 | 25 | 0.7 | 2.9 | 1.2 | 0.3 |
| <i>Standing water^a</i> | 135 | 63 | 47 | 0.1 | 1.1 | 3.2 | 0.07 |
| <i>Time into stable^a</i> | 135 | 76 | 56 | df=4 | | 7 | 0.14 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole | 135 | 73 | 54 | 0.5 | 9.8 | 1.2 | 0.3 |
| Dam water | 135 | 46 | 34 | 0.4 | 1.7 | 0.2 | 0.6 |
| Municipal | 135 | 39 | 29 | 0.3 | 1.3 | 1.8 | 0.2 |
| Other | 135 | 3 | 2 | 0.12 | 2.6 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| River ^a | 135 | 23 | 17 | 0.2 | 0.8 | 6.9 | <0.01 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.8.4 Historical health records of individual horses

The singular symptom related variable, swollen joints ($\chi^2 = 2.5$, $p = 0.1$), was the only factor associated with the seroprevalence of WNV and was included in the multivariable analysis. The residual symptom related variables; fever ($\chi^2 = 0.3$, $p = 0.6$), kidney or liver disease ($\chi^2 = 1.6$, $p = 0.2$), ocular disease ($\chi^2 = 0.4$, $p = 0.5$), stiffness in the hindquarter ($\chi^2 = 0.09$, $p = 0.8$) and supraorbital fossa swelling ($\chi^2 < 0.01$, $p = 0.9$) were not significantly associated with seropositive horses (Table 3.34).

Table 3.34 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Mpumalanga Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|-----------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever | 135 | 17 | 13 | 0.5 | 2.9 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Kidney or liver disease | 135 | 2 | 1 | - | - | 1.6 | 0.2 |
| Ocular disease | 135 | 11 | 8 | 0.3 | 1.8 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Hindquarter stiffness | 135 | 9 | 7 | 0.3 | 2.4 | 0.09 | 0.8 |
| Supraorbital fossa swelling | 135 | 8 | 6 | 0.3 | 3.2 | <0.01 | 0.9 |
| Swollen joints ^a | 135 | 8 | 6 | 0.7 | 16.4 | 2.5 | 0.1 |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.9 Limpopo Province

3.6.9.1 Demographic factors

Age ($\chi^2 = 27.3$, $df = 20$, $p = 0.13$) and discipline ($\chi^2 = 21.3$, $df = 9$, $p = 0.01$) were both significantly associated with the seroprevalence of WNV in the Limpopo Province and were included in the logistic regression. The breed ($\chi^2 = 4$, $df = 8$, $p = 0.9$) and gender ($\chi^2 = 0.3$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.9$) categories were not significantly associated with seroprevalence (Table 3.35).

3.6.9.2 Geographic and environmental factors

Annual rainfall for the Limpopo Province ranged between 420 mm/annum and 880 mm/annum and was significantly associated with the seroprevalence of WNV ($\chi^2 = 11.8$, $df = 6$, $p = 0.07$). The seasonal temperatures; Autumn ($\chi^2 = 12.9$, $df = 6$, $p = 0.04$), Spring ($\chi^2 = 11.8$, $df = 6$, $p = 0.07$), Summer ($\chi^2 = 9.4$, $df = 5$, $p = 0.1$) and Winter ($\chi^2 = 11.6$, $df = 7$, $p = 0.1$), all were associated with seropositive horses, as was field management ($\chi^2 = 3.1$, $p = 0.08$), thus all three variables were subjected to the multivariable analysis (Table 3.35).

Table 3.35 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Limpopo Province concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value | | |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|------|-----|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | | | |
| Age^a | | | | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 3 | 0 | 0 | | | | | | |
| 4-8 | 19 | 13 | 68 | | | df=20 | 27.3 | | |
| 9-16 | 48 | 25 | 52 | | | | | | |
| >17 | 23 | 18 | 78 | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | 0.13 | |
| Breed | | | | | | | | | |
| Appaloosa | 94 | 2 | 2 | | | df=8 | 4 | | |
| Arab | 94 | 4 | 4 | | | | | | |
| Boerperd | 94 | 5 | 5 | | | | | | |
| Crossbreed | 94 | 12 | 13 | | | | | | |
| Fresian | 94 | 1 | 1 | | | | | | |
| Miniature | 94 | 1 | 1 | | | | | | |
| Nooitgedacht | 94 | 3 | 3 | | | | | | |
| Thoroughbred | 94 | 21 | 22 | | | | | | |
| Warmblood | 94 | 7 | 7 | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | 0.9 | |
| Discipline^a | | | | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 94 | 7 | 7 | | | df=9 | 21.3 | | |
| D + SJ | 94 | 6 | 6 | | | | | | |
| E | 94 | 3 | 3 | | | | | | |
| General pleasure riding | 94 | 21 | 22 | | | | | | |
| Not in work | 94 | 4 | 4 | | | | | | |
| Retired | 94 | 9 | 10 | | | | | | |
| SJ | 94 | 5 | 5 | | | | | | |
| S + D | 94 | 0 | 0 | | | | | | |
| S + D + SJ | 94 | 0 | 0 | | | | | | |
| S + SJ | 94 | 1 | 1 | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | 0.01 | |
| Gender | | | | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 94 | 29 | 31 | | | | | df=2 | 0.3 |
| Mare | 94 | 24 | 26 | | | | | | |
| Stallion | 94 | 3 | 3 | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | 0.9 | | | |
| Annual rainfall (mm/annum)^a | | | | | | | | | |
| 420 | 94 | 4 | 4 | | | df=6 | 11.8 | | |
| 450 | 94 | 28 | 30 | | | | | | |
| 480 | 94 | 10 | 11 | | | | | | |
| 490 | 94 | 6 | 6 | | | | | | |
| 495 | 94 | 1 | 1 | | | | | | |
| 560 | 94 | 4 | 4 | | | | | | |
| 880 | 94 | 3 | 3 | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | 0.07 | |

| Seasonal Temperatures^a | | | | | | | |
|--|----|----|----|------|------|------|------|
| Autumn | 94 | 56 | 60 | df=6 | 12.9 | 0.04 | |
| Spring | 94 | 56 | 60 | df=6 | 11.8 | 0.07 | |
| Summer | 94 | 56 | 60 | df=5 | 9.4 | 0.1 | |
| Winter | 94 | 56 | 60 | df=7 | 11.6 | 0.1 | |
| Field management^a | | | | | | | |
| Alone | 94 | 14 | 15 | | | | |
| Shared | 94 | 42 | 45 | 0.9 | 9.4 | 3.1 | 0.08 |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval; D: Dressage; E: Endurance; S: Showing; SJ: Show Jumping

3.6.9.3 Management factors

The agricultural activity of crops was the only agricultural activity in the Limpopo Province that was significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV ($\chi^2 = 2.4$, $p = 0.1$). Likewise, direct contact with cattle ($\chi^2 = 3.2$, $p = 0.07$), the presence of other species of animals on neighboring properties ($\chi^2 = 5.9$, $p = 0.01$), *Culicoides* biting insects ($\chi^2 = 2.8$, $p = 0.09$) and the presence of a rodent problem ($\chi^2 = 3.1$, $p = 0.08$) were associated with seroprevalence. Lastly, horses that were fed concentrates ($\chi^2 = 4.1$, $p = 0.04$), standing pools of water ($\chi^2 = 2.1$, $p = 0.15$) and dam ($\chi^2 = 3.9$, $p = 0.05$) and municipal ($\chi^2 = 5.6$, $p = 0.02$) water sources were also associated with seropositive horses and involved in the multivariable analysis. The residual management factors all had a P-value > 0.15 , thus were not significantly associated with seroprevalence (Table 3.36).

Table 3.36 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Limpopo Province concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| <i>Agricultural activities of area</i> | 94 | 53 | 56 | 0.2 | 7.9 | 0.2 | 0.6 |
| <i>Agricultural activities</i> | | | | | | | |
| Crops ^a | 94 | 15 | 16 | 0.2 | 1.2 | 2.4 | 0.1 |
| Fodder plantation | 94 | 5 | 5 | 0.3 | 5.1 | 0.03 | 0.9 |
| Livestock | 94 | 27 | 29 | 0.3 | 1.6 | 0.9 | 0.3 |
| Wildlife | 94 | 39 | 41 | 0.7 | 3.9 | 1.4 | 0.2 |
| <i>Animals of neighboring properties</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 94 | 20 | 21 | 0.4 | 2.2 | 0.01 | 0.9 |
| Chickens | 94 | 11 | 12 | 0.3 | 2.5 | 0.03 | 0.9 |
| Other ^a | 94 | 8 | 9 | - | - | 5.9 | 0.01 |
| Pigs | 94 | 4 | 4 | 0.1 | 2 | 1 | 0.3 |
| Small ruminants | 94 | 11 | 12 | 0.3 | 2.5 | 0.03 | 0.9 |
| Wild animals | 94 | 39 | 41 | 0.7 | 3.9 | 1.4 | 0.2 |
| <i>Biting insects</i> | | | | | | | |
| Culicoides ^a | 94 | 24 | 26 | 0.2 | 1.1 | 2.8 | 0.09 |
| Flies | 94 | 33 | 35 | 0.5 | 2.4 | 0.01 | 0.9 |
| Other | 94 | 10 | 11 | 0.2 | 1.6 | 1 | 0.3 |
| Ticks | 94 | 23 | 24 | 0.4 | 2 | 0.1 | 0.7 |
| <i>Concrete floors</i> | 94 | 30 | 32 | 0.4 | 1.9 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Contact with species</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle ^a | 94 | 15 | 16 | 0.2 | 1.1 | 3.2 | 0.07 |
| Dog | 94 | 29 | 31 | 0.5 | 2.7 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| Pigs | 94 | 4 | 4 | 0.1 | 2 | 0.9 | 0.3 |
| Small ruminants | 94 | 8 | 9 | 0.3 | 2.8 | 0.04 | 0.8 |
| Wild animals | 94 | 35 | 37 | 0.5 | 2.8 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Contact with other horses</i> | 94 | 22 | 23 | 0.7 | 3.8 | 1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Contact with other animals</i> | 94 | 50 | 53 | 0.6 | 6.1 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Contact with wild birds</i> | 94 | 50 | 53 | 0.6 | 6.1 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Control measures</i> | 94 | 37 | 39 | 0.6 | 3.3 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| <i>Drainage system</i> | 94 | 18 | 19 | 0.7 | 4.6 | 1.4 | 0.2 |
| <i>Fed concentrates^a</i> | 94 | 53 | 56 | 1 | 16.6 | 4.1 | 0.04 |
| <i>Horses wear protective items</i> | 94 | 20 | 21 | 0.5 | 2.5 | 0.02 | 0.9 |
| <i>Horses have travelled</i> | 94 | 9 | 10 | 0.4 | 4.1 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| <i>Mosquito problem</i> | 94 | 25 | 27 | 0.3 | 1.5 | 1 | 0.3 |
| <i>Mosquitoes bite horse</i> | 94 | 9 | 10 | 0.3 | 2.1 | 0.4 | 0.5 |

| Mosquitoes per season | | | | | | | |
|--|----|----|----|------|-----|-------|------|
| Autumn | 94 | 7 | 7 | 0.4 | 6.9 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Spring | 94 | 11 | 12 | 0.3 | 2.5 | 0.03 | 0.9 |
| Neighboring properties with animals | 94 | 43 | 46 | 0.5 | 3.4 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Other insects bite horse | 94 | 49 | 52 | 0.1 | 2.5 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Rodent problem^a | 94 | 23 | 24 | 0.9 | 5.6 | 3.1 | 0.08 |
| Rodents in feed storage | 94 | 29 | 31 | 0.5 | 2.5 | 0.03 | 0.9 |
| Rodents on property | 94 | 45 | 48 | 0.4 | 3 | 0.03 | 0.9 |
| Roaming chickens | 94 | 14 | 15 | 0.6 | 5.1 | 1.2 | 0.3 |
| Horses stabled | 94 | 37 | 39 | 0.6 | 3.3 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| Standing water^a | 94 | 8 | 9 | 0.2 | 1.3 | 2.1 | 0.15 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole | 94 | 44 | 47 | 0.4 | 2.7 | <0.01 | 0.97 |
| Dam water ^a | 94 | 4 | 4 | 0.08 | 1 | 3.9 | 0.05 |
| Municipal ^a | 94 | 45 | 48 | 1.2 | 7.5 | 5.6 | 0.02 |
| River | 94 | 8 | 9 | 0.5 | 7.9 | 0.9 | 0.3 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.9.4 Historical health records of individual horses

Ocular disease ($\chi^2 = 3.9$, $p = 0.05$) and swelling of the supraorbital fossa ($\chi^2 = 2.1$, $p = 0.15$) were both significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV. However, the symptom related variables, including; fever ($\chi^2 = 0.4$, $p = 0.5$), kidney or liver disease ($\chi^2 = 1.4$, $p = 0.2$), stiffness in the hindquarter ($\chi^2 = 1.9$, $p = 0.2$) and swollen joints ($\chi^2 = 1.6$, $p = 0.2$) were not associated with seroprevalence, thus excluded from the logistic regression (Table 3.37).

Table 3.37 Seroprevalence of WNV for the Limpopo Province concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever | 94 | 15 | 16 | 0.5 | 3.7 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Kidney or liver disease | 94 | 2 | 2 | - | - | 1.4 | 0.2 |
| Ocular disease ^a | 94 | 11 | 12 | 0.9 | 21.1 | 3.9 | 0.05 |
| Hindquarter stiffness | 94 | 8 | 9 | 0.6 | 15 | 1.9 | 0.2 |
| Supraorbital fossa swelling ^a | 94 | 3 | 3 | - | - | 2.1 | 0.15 |
| Swollen joints | 94 | 15 | 16 | 0.7 | 5.6 | 1.6 | 0.2 |

^aVariable significant ($P < 0.15$) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.10 South Africa

3.6.10.1 Demographic factors

Gender was the singular demographic factor that was not associated for WNV for South Africa ($\chi^2 = 10.1$, $df = 2$, $p = 0.3$). Conversely, the categories; age ($\chi^2 = 57.8$, $df = 36$, $p = 0.01$), breed ($\chi^2 = 50.5$, $df = 15$, $p = 0.01$) and discipline ($\chi^2 = 63$, $df = 16$, $p < 0.01$) were all significantly associated with seroprevalence and were included in the multivariable analysis (Table 3.38).

3.6.10.2 Geographic and environmental factors

The annual rainfall across South Africa ranged between 106 mm/annum and 1000 mm/annum and pasture percentage ranged between 0% and 100% (Table 3.38). Annual rainfall ($\chi^2 = 54.5$, $df = 31$, $p < 0.01$), pasture percentage ($\chi^2 = 19.6$, $df = 10$, $p = 0.03$), as well as seasonal temperature for Autumn ($\chi^2 = 23.6$, $df = 15$, $p = 0.07$), Spring ($\chi^2 = 35.1$, $df = 16$, $p < 0.01$) and Summer ($\chi^2 = 26$, $df = 12$, $p = 0.01$) were all significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV. Likewise, the sharing or lack thereof of paddock space between horses (field management) ($\chi^2 = 3.6$, $df = 1$, $p = 0.06$) was also associated with seroprevalence, but recent movement of horses (travelled) ($\chi^2 = 3.5$, $df = 2$, $p = 1.2$) was not associated with seropositive horses (Table 3.38).

Table 3.38 Seroprevalence of WNV for South Africa concurring to demographic, geographic and environmental variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | df | χ^2 | P-value |
|-------------------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------|----|----------|---------|
| Age^a | | | | | | |
| 0-3 | 31 | 11 | 35 | 36 | 57.8 | 0.01 |
| 4-8 | 352 | 173 | 49 | | | |
| 9-16 | 570 | 367 | 64 | | | |
| >17 | 207 | 138 | 67 | | | |
| Breed^a | | | | | | |
| Anglo Arab | 1180 | 1 | 0 | 15 | 50.5 | 0.01 |
| Appaloosa | 1180 | 11 | 1 | | | |
| Arabian | 1180 | 56 | 5 | | | |
| Boerperd | 1180 | 14 | 1 | | | |
| Connemara | 1180 | 7 | 1 | | | |
| Crossbreed | 1180 | 169 | 14 | | | |
| Fresian | 1180 | 3 | 0 | | | |
| Irish Sport Horse | 1180 | 1 | 0 | | | |
| Miniature | 1180 | 1 | 0 | | | |
| Nooitegedacht | 1180 | 72 | 6 | | | |
| Noriker | 1180 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Other | 1180 | 52 | 4 | | | |
| Quarter Horse | 1180 | 1 | 0 | | | |
| Thoroughbred | 1180 | 248 | 21 | | | |
| Warmblood | 1180 | 56 | 5 | | | |
| Welsh | 1180 | 2 | 0 | | | |
| Discipline^a | | | | | | |
| Breeding | 1180 | 166 | 14 | 16 | 63 | <0.01 |
| D | 1180 | 4 | 0 | | | |
| D + SJ | 1180 | 9 | 1 | | | |
| D + SJ + EV | 1180 | 4 | 0 | | | |
| D + S | 1180 | 3 | 0 | | | |
| D + S + SJ | 1180 | 8 | 1 | | | |
| E | 1180 | 31 | 3 | | | |
| General pleasure riding | 1180 | 196 | 17 | | | |
| Not in work | 1180 | 14 | 1 | | | |
| Other | 1180 | 153 | 13 | | | |
| Polo | 1180 | 3 | 0 | | | |
| Racing (Retired) | 1180 | 8 | 1 | | | |
| Retired | 1180 | 32 | 3 | | | |
| SJ | 1180 | 10 | 1 | | | |
| S | 1180 | 12 | 1 | | | |

| | | | | | | |
|---|------|-----|----|----|------|-------|
| Wild | 1180 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Work horse | 1180 | 41 | 3 | | | |
| Gender | | | | | | |
| Gelding | 1180 | 300 | 25 | | | |
| Mare | 1180 | 372 | 32 | 2 | 10.1 | 0.3 |
| Stallion | 1180 | 22 | 2 | | | |
| Field management^a | | | | | | |
| Alone | 563 | 29 | 5 | 1 | 3.6 | 0.06 |
| Shared | 563 | 290 | 52 | | | |
| Pasture percentage (%)^a | | | | | | |
| 0 | 1194 | 27 | 2 | | | |
| 10 | 1194 | 1 | 0 | | | |
| 20 | 1194 | 13 | 1 | | | |
| 40 | 1194 | 71 | 6 | | | |
| 50 | 1194 | 28 | 2 | | | |
| 60 | 1194 | 93 | 8 | 10 | 19.6 | 0.03 |
| 70 | 1194 | 35 | 3 | | | |
| 80 | 1194 | 101 | 8 | | | |
| 90 | 1194 | 128 | 11 | | | |
| 95 | 1194 | 22 | 2 | | | |
| 100 | 1194 | 181 | 15 | | | |
| Travelled | | | | | | |
| Not travelled | 1179 | 586 | 50 | | | |
| Province | 1179 | 29 | 2 | 2 | 3.5 | 1.2 |
| Town | 1179 | 79 | 7 | | | |
| Annual rainfall (mm/annum)^a | | | | | | |
| 106 | 504 | 6 | 1 | | | |
| 150 | 504 | 8 | 2 | | | |
| 199 | 504 | 6 | 1 | | | |
| 200 | 504 | 6 | 1 | | | |
| 240 | 504 | 3 | 1 | | | |
| 420 | 504 | 4 | 1 | | | |
| 450 | 504 | 28 | 6 | | | |
| 468 | 504 | 6 | 1 | 31 | 54.5 | <0.01 |
| 480 | 504 | 10 | 2 | | | |
| 490 | 504 | 6 | 1 | | | |
| 495 | 504 | 1 | 0 | | | |
| 500 | 504 | 7 | 1 | | | |
| 510 | 504 | 2 | 0 | | | |
| 517 | 504 | 4 | 1 | | | |
| 524 | 504 | 7 | 1 | | | |
| 540 | 504 | 12 | 2 | | | |

| | | | | | | |
|--|-----|-----|----|----|------|-------|
| 548 | 504 | 32 | 6 | | | |
| 550 | 504 | 18 | 4 | | | |
| 560 | 504 | 4 | 1 | | | |
| 570 | 504 | 8 | 2 | | | |
| 600 | 504 | 29 | 6 | | | |
| 650 | 504 | 7 | 1 | | | |
| 660 | 504 | 4 | 1 | | | |
| 670 | 504 | 12 | 2 | | | |
| 680 | 504 | 13 | 3 | | | |
| 700 | 504 | 4 | 1 | | | |
| 750 | 504 | 7 | 1 | | | |
| 764 | 504 | 7 | 1 | | | |
| 800 | 504 | 3 | 1 | | | |
| 850 | 504 | 7 | 1 | | | |
| 880 | 504 | 3 | 1 | | | |
| 1000 | 504 | 16 | 3 | | | |
| Seasonal Temperatures^a | | | | | | |
| Autumn | 504 | 290 | 58 | 15 | 23.6 | 0.07 |
| Spring | 504 | 290 | 58 | 16 | 35.1 | <0.01 |
| Summer | 504 | 290 | 58 | 12 | 26 | 0.01 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval; D: Dressage; E: Endurance; EV: Eventing; S: Showing; SJ: Show Jumping

3.6.10.3 Management factors

The overall presence of agricultural activities ($\chi^2 = 6.3$, $p = 0.01$) in South Africa and the specific agricultural activities of crops ($\chi^2 = 6.2$, $p = 0.01$), forestry ($\chi^2 = 9.6$, $p < 0.01$) and other activities ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.11$) were significantly associated with the seroprevalence of WNV. The occurrence of neighboring properties containing animals ($\chi^2 = 4.2$, $p = 0.04$), contact with other animals overall ($\chi^2 = 4.7$, $p = 0.03$) and specific species, including; dogs ($\chi^2 = 7$, $p < 0.01$), other species ($\chi^2 = 4.3$, $p = 0.04$), pigs ($\chi^2 = 2.5$, $p = 0.11$) and wild animals ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.11$) were all associated with seroprevalence. Two of the water sources; river ($\chi^2 = 2.2$, $p = 0.12$) and other sources ($\chi^2 = 3.9$, $p = 0.05$), as well as the presence of drainage systems ($\chi^2 = 2.6$, $p = 0.11$) and presence of biting insects, including *Culicoides* ($\chi^2 = 5.4$, $p = 0.02$) and other biting insects ($\chi^2 = 3.8$, $p = 0.05$) were also significantly associated with the seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.39). Lastly, the time at which horses were brought in from the paddocks and placed in the stables was

also significantly associated with seroprevalence ($\chi^2 = 19.2$, $df = 11$, $p = 0.06$). These management factors were subjected to further multivariable analysis. All the variables that had a P-value > 0.15 were not associated with seroprevalence and therefore, were excluded from the multivariable analyses (Table 3.39).

Table 3.39 Seroprevalence of WNV for South Africa concurring to management variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|---|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| <i>Agricultural activities of area^a</i> | 1203 | 655 | 54 | 1.1 | 2.5 | 6.3 | 0.01 |
| <i>Agricultural activities</i> | | | | | | | |
| Crops ^a | 1203 | 201 | 17 | 1.1 | 1.8 | 6.2 | 0.01 |
| Fodder plantation | 1203 | 123 | 10 | 0.8 | 1.5 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Forestry ^a | 1203 | 42 | 3 | 0.3 | 0.8 | 9.6 | <0.01 |
| Livestock | 1203 | 148 | 12 | 0.8 | 1.4 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Other ^a | 1203 | 338 | 28 | 1 | 1.5 | 2.6 | 0.11 |
| Wildlife | 1203 | 76 | 6 | 0.7 | 1.4 | <0.01 | 0.96 |
| <i>Annual Frost</i> | 535 | 213 | 40 | 0.8 | 1.6 | 0.2 | 0.6 |
| <i>Animals of neighboring properties</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 1087 | 400 | 37 | 0.8 | 1.3 | 0.1 | 0.7 |
| Chickens | 1084 | 72 | 7 | 0.7 | 1.5 | <0.01 | 0.97 |
| Other | 1083 | 233 | 22 | 0.9 | 1.5 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Pigs | 1087 | 103 | 9 | 0.9 | 1.7 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| Small ruminants | 1085 | 131 | 12 | 0.6 | 1.1 | 1.6 | 0.2 |
| Wild animals | 1084 | 156 | 14 | 0.7 | 1.3 | 0.06 | 0.8 |
| <i>Biting insects</i> | | | | | | | |
| Culicoides ^a | 559 | 224 | 40 | 0.4 | 0.9 | 5.4 | 0.02 |
| Flies | 559 | 136 | 24 | 0.6 | 1.2 | 0.6 | 0.4 |
| Other ^a | 559 | 39 | 7 | 0.4 | 1 | 3.8 | 0.05 |
| Ticks | 559 | 168 | 30 | 0.8 | 1.6 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| <i>Concrete floors</i> | 1145 | 510 | 45 | 0.9 | 1.5 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| <i>Contact with species</i> | | | | | | | |
| Cattle | 1194 | 231 | 19 | 0.7 | 1.1 | 1 | 0.3 |
| Dog ^a | 1194 | 440 | 37 | 0.6 | 0.9 | 7 | <0.01 |
| Other ^a | 1194 | 172 | 14 | 0.6 | 1 | 4.3 | 0.04 |
| Pigs ^a | 1194 | 74 | 6 | 0.5 | 1.1 | 2.5 | 0.11 |
| Small ruminants | 1194 | 168 | 14 | 0.8 | 1.3 | <0.01 | 0.97 |
| Wild animals ^a | 1194 | 148 | 12 | 0.6 | 1.1 | 2.6 | 0.11 |
| <i>Contact with other horses</i> | 1038 | 264 | 25 | 0.8 | 1.3 | <0.01 | 0.95 |
| <i>Contact with other animals^a</i> | 1194 | 550 | 46 | 0.5 | 1 | 4.7 | 0.03 |

| | | | | | | | |
|--|------|-----|----|-------|-----|-------|------|
| Contact with wild birds | 563 | 299 | 53 | 0.7 | 2.5 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Control measures | 559 | 123 | 22 | 0.8 | 1.5 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| Drainage system^a | 1172 | 423 | 36 | 1 | 1.5 | 2.6 | 0.11 |
| Fed concentrates | 1193 | 569 | 48 | 0.3 | 0.7 | 17.4 | 3.1 |
| Horses wear protective items | 559 | 83 | 15 | 0.8 | 1.7 | 0.7 | 0.4 |
| Horses have travelled | 1170 | 108 | 9 | 0.7 | 1.3 | 0.06 | 0.8 |
| Mosquito problem | 559 | 177 | 32 | 0.8 | 1.5 | 0.4 | 0.6 |
| Mosquitoes bite horse | 559 | 160 | 29 | 0.9 | 1.7 | 1.6 | 0.2 |
| Mosquitoes per season | | | | | | | |
| Autumn | 559 | 12 | 2 | 0.5 | 3.4 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Spring | 559 | 97 | 17 | 0.7 | 1.5 | 0.05 | 0.8 |
| Summer | 559 | 310 | 55 | 0.6 | 4.7 | 1.1 | 0.3 |
| Winter | 559 | 5 | 1 | 0.3 | 3.6 | <0.01 | 0.9 |
| Neighboring properties with animals^a | 1194 | 532 | 45 | 0.6 | 1 | 4.2 | 0.04 |
| Other insects bite horse | 559 | 292 | 52 | 0.4 | 1.6 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Rodent problem | 1195 | 453 | 38 | 0.9 | 1.5 | 1.7 | 0.2 |
| Rodents in feed storage | 1193 | 502 | 42 | 0.8 | 1.3 | 0.07 | 0.8 |
| Rodents on property | 1194 | 636 | 53 | 0.8 | 1.8 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Roaming chickens | 563 | 144 | 26 | 0.9 | 1.7 | 1 | 0.3 |
| Horses stabled | 1193 | 470 | 39 | 0.7 | 1.2 | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Standing water | 1170 | 342 | 29 | 0.8 | 1.3 | 0.2 | 0.6 |
| Time into stable^a | 559 | 317 | 57 | df=11 | | 19.2 | 0.06 |
| Water source | | | | | | | |
| Bore hole | 1194 | 474 | 40 | 0.7 | 1.2 | 0.3 | 0.6 |
| Dam water | 1194 | 129 | 11 | 0.6 | 1.1 | 1.3 | 0.3 |
| Municipal | 1194 | 261 | 22 | 0.8 | 1.3 | 0.02 | 0.9 |
| Other ^a | 1194 | 6 | 1 | 0.1 | 1 | 3.9 | 0.05 |
| River ^a | 1194 | 191 | 16 | 0.9 | 1.6 | 2.2 | 0.12 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.6.10.4 Historical health records of individual horses

The symptom related variables that were significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV in South Africa were fever ($\chi^2 = 5$, $p = 0.03$), supraorbital fossa swelling ($\chi^2 = 4.6$, $p = 0.03$) and swollen joints ($\chi^2 = 6.1$, $p = 0.01$). Kidney or liver disease ($\chi^2 < 0.01$, $p = 0.97$), ocular disease ($\chi^2 = 0.5$, $p = 0.5$) and stiffness in the hindquarter ($\chi^2 = 1.5$, $p = 0.2$) were not associated with seroprevalence (Table 3.40).

Table 3.40 Seroprevalence of WNV for South Africa concurring to symptom variables, including results of the univariable analysis

| Variable | No. of horses | Seropositive horses | AP (%) | 95% CI | | χ^2 | P-value |
|--|---------------|---------------------|--------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | | |
| Fever ^a | 1011 | 87 | 9 | 1.1 | 2.3 | 5 | 0.03 |
| Kidney or liver disease | 1167 | 7 | 1 | 0.3 | 3.1 | <0.01 | 0.97 |
| Ocular disease | 1020 | 79 | 8 | 0.8 | 1.7 | 0.5 | 0.5 |
| Hindquarter stiffness | 563 | 33 | 6 | 0.8 | 2.6 | 1.5 | 0.2 |
| Supraorbital fossa swelling ^a | 563 | 33 | 6 | 1.1 | 4 | 4.6 | 0.03 |
| Swollen joints ^a | 563 | 61 | 11 | 1.1 | 3 | 6.1 | 0.01 |

^aVariable significant (P<0.15) and thus, subjected to the multiple logistic regression.

AP: Apparent Prevalence; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7 Multivariable analysis of risk factors associated with WNV in the different provinces

3.7.1 Gauteng Province

Of the 20 risk factors subjected to the multivariable logistic regression analysis, only direct contact with dogs ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.01$, OR = 0.47) and a river water source ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.01$, OR = 1.92) were associated with the seroprevalence of WNV in Gauteng (Table 3.41).

Table 3.41 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Gauteng Province

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95% CI | | P_{Wald} |
|-----------------------------|-------|------|------|--------|-------|-------------------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| Contact with species | | | | | | |
| Dog | -0.75 | 0.29 | 0.47 | -1.32 | -0.17 | 0.01 |
| Water Source | | | | | | |
| River | 0.65 | 0.25 | 1.92 | 0.16 | 1.14 | 0.01 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7.2 KwaZulu-Natal Province

Breed, gender, other agricultural activities, direct contact with cattle, other species, pigs and small ruminants, neighboring properties with animals and fever were all included in the multivariable logistic regression. The multivariable analysis results for KwaZulu-Natal showed an association with Thoroughbred ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.05$, OR = 0.12) and Warmblood ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.03$, OR = 0.07) breeds and direct contact with small ruminants ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.05$, OR = 3.75) and seroprevalence of WNV in this province (Table 3.42). Breed and direct contact with other animal species were separately analyzed in order to minimize any bias resulting from collinearity between the variables.

Table 3.42 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the KwaZulu-Natal Province

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95% CI | | Pwald |
|-----------------------------|-------|------|------|--------|-------|-------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| Breed | | | | | | |
| Thoroughbred | -2.13 | 1.08 | 0.12 | - | - | 0.05 |
| Warmblood | -2.64 | 1.23 | 0.07 | - | - | 0.03 |
| Contact with species | | | | | | |
| Small ruminants | 1.32 | 0.66 | 3.75 | 0.02 | 2.63 | 0.05 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7.3 Western Cape Province

There were 18 risk factors included in the multivariable analysis for the Western Cape Province. Of these risk factors, 'other' agricultural activities ($P_{Wald} = 0.02$, OR = 0.44), direct contact with other species ($P_{Wald} = 0.03$, OR = 0.16), retired racehorses ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 0.11), gender ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 3.31), 90% pasture percentage ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 4.71), 100% pasture percentage ($P_{Wald} < 0.01$, OR = 8.86) and standing water ($P_{Wald} = 0.04$, OR = 2.06) were significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.43). The discipline, gender and pasture percentage groups were analyzed independently to the agricultural activities and contact with species groups to circumvent biasness from collinearity between risk factors.

Table 3.43 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Western Cape Province

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95% CI | | Pwald |
|--------------------------------|-------|------|------|--------|-------|-------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| Agricultural activities | | | | | | |
| Other | -0.82 | 0.35 | 0.44 | -1.51 | -0.13 | 0.02 |
| Contact with species | | | | | | |
| Other | -1.86 | 0.87 | 0.16 | -3.58 | -0.15 | 0.03 |
| Discipline | | | | | | |
| Racing (retired) | -2.21 | 0.81 | 0.11 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Gender | | | | | | |
| Mare | 1.2 | 0.44 | 3.31 | - | - | <0.01 |
| Pasture percentage (%) | | | | | | |
| 90 | 1.55 | 0.57 | 4.71 | - | - | 0.01 |
| 100 | 2.18 | 0.68 | 8.86 | - | - | <0.01 |
| Standing water | | | | | | |
| | 0.72 | 0.36 | 2.06 | 0.02 | 1.43 | 0.04 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7.4 Northern Cape Province

The only risk factors included in the multivariable logistic regression were the symptom related factors fever and swelling of the supraorbital fossa. However, none of these risk factors were significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV in the Northern Cape Province.

3.7.5 Eastern Cape Province

Direct contact with other horses and fever were the only risk factors subjected to the multivariable analysis, and of these, direct contact with other horses ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.05$, OR = 2.42) was associated with seroprevalence of WNV in the Eastern Cape Province (Table 3.44).

Table 3.44 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Eastern Cape Province

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95% CI | | P_{Wald} |
|-----------------------------|------|------|------|--------|-------|-------------------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| <i>Contact with species</i> | | | | | | |
| Horses | 0.88 | 0.46 | 2.42 | -0.01 | 1.78 | 0.05 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7.6 Free State Province

Fifteen risk factors were subjected to the multivariable logistic regression analysis. Evaluation of the multivariable results demonstrated that livestock agricultural activity ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.03$, OR = 0.26), the discipline of general pleasure riding ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.04$, OR = 3.33), the gender mares ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.01$, OR = 0.28) and neighboring properties housing small ruminants ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.03$, OR = 0.36) were associated with seroprevalence of WNV in the Free State Province (Table 3.45). The discipline and gender groups were analyzed separately to livestock agricultural activity and small ruminants on neighboring properties to decrease any probability of bias between these variables due to collinearity.

Table 3.45 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Free State Province

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95% CI | | P _{wald} |
|--------------------------------|-------|------|------|--------|-------|-------------------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| Agricultural activities | | | | | | |
| Livestock | -1.34 | 0.63 | 0.26 | -2.58 | -0.10 | 0.03 |
| Discipline | | | | | | |
| General pleasure riding | 1.20 | 0.58 | 3.33 | - | - | 0.04 |
| Gender | | | | | | |
| Mare | -1.26 | 0.49 | 0.28 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Neighboring animals | | | | | | |
| Small ruminants | -1.01 | 0.47 | 0.36 | -1.92 | -0.09 | 0.03 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7.7 North West Province

Other agricultural activities, annual frost, other biting insects, direct contact with small ruminants and symptom related factors; fever and swollen joints were all included in the multivariable analysis. Of which, annual frost ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.06$, OR = 4.47) and fever ($P_{\text{Wald}} < 0.01$, OR = 5) were the only significantly associated risk factors to seroprevalence of WNV for the North West Province (Table 3.46). Annual frost was analyzed separately to fever due to probable bias as a result of collinearity.

Table 3.46 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the North West Province

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95%CI | | P _{wald} |
|---------------------|-----|------|------|-------|-------|-------------------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| Annual frost | 1.5 | 0.81 | 4.47 | -0.09 | 3.09 | 0.06 |
| Fever | 1.6 | 0.6 | 5 | 0.53 | 2.69 | <0.01 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7.8 Mpumalanga Province

There were 34 risk factors shown significant to seroprevalence with the Chi-squared test, which were included in the multivariable logistic regression. The multivariable analysis results indicated that of these 34 factors, the fodder plantation agricultural activity ($P_{\text{Wald}} < 0.01$, OR = 4.86), the general pleasure riding discipline ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.04$, OR = 0.31), the presence of chickens on neighboring properties ($P_{\text{Wald}} < 0.01$, OR = 3.77) and horses brought into stables from their paddocks at 2pm ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.04$, OR = 3.92) were significantly associated with seroprevalence. Likewise, seasonal temperatures in spring of 18°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.01$, OR = 5.69) and 24°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.01$, OR = 4.9) and in winter of 10°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.02$, OR = 0.21) were also significant for seroprevalence of WNV in the Mpumalanga Province (Table 3.47). The discipline and seasonal temperature groups were separately analyzed to minimize bias between the variables as a result of collinearity.

Table 3.47 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Mpumalanga Province

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95% CI | | Pwald |
|---------------------------------------|-------|------|------|--------|-------|-------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| <i>Agricultural activities</i> | | | | | | |
| Fodder plantation | 1.58 | 0.48 | 4.86 | 0.64 | 2.52 | <0.01 |
| <i>Discipline</i> | | | | | | |
| General pleasure riding | -1.16 | 0.57 | 0.31 | - | - | 0.04 |
| <i>Neighbouring animals</i> | | | | | | |
| Chickens | 1.33 | 0.47 | 3.77 | 0.41 | 2.24 | <0.01 |
| <i>Seasonal Temperature</i> | | | | | | |
| Spring: 18°C | 1.74 | 0.65 | 5.69 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Spring: 24°C | 1.59 | 0.61 | 4.9 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Winter: 10°C | -1.57 | 0.66 | 0.21 | - | - | 0.02 |
| <i>Time into stable: 2pm</i> | 1.37 | 0.68 | 3.92 | - | - | 0.04 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7.9 Limpopo Province

There were 19 risk factors incorporated into the multivariable analysis. The results indicated that annual frost ($P_{\text{Wald}} < 0.01$, OR = 0.22), horses not currently in work ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.05$, OR = 0.19) and the presence of a rodent problem ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.02$, OR = 3.29) were all significant for seropositive horses. Seasonal temperatures, including; summer of 36°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.04$, OR = 6.67) and 38°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.02$, OR = 5.33), spring of 32°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} < 0.01$, OR = 10), winter of 28°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.01$, OR = 8.33) and autumn of 29°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.04$, OR = 11.67) and 35°C ($P_{\text{Wald}} = 0.01$, OR = 8.33) were also all significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV in the Limpopo Province (Table 3.48). Discipline and seasonal temperatures were separately analyzed so as to decrease bias due to collinearity between the variables.

Table 3.48 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in the Limpopo Province

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95% CI | | Pwald |
|-----------------------------|-------|------|-------|--------|-------|-------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| Annual frost | -1.51 | 0.48 | 0.22 | -2.45 | -0.57 | <0.01 |
| Discipline | | | | | | |
| Not in work | -1.66 | 0.85 | 0.19 | - | - | 0.05 |
| Rodent problem | 1.19 | 0.52 | 3.29 | 0.17 | 2.21 | 0.02 |
| Seasonal Temperature | | | | | | |
| Summer: 36°C | 1.90 | 0.94 | 6.67 | - | - | 0.04 |
| Summer: 38°C | 1.67 | 0.73 | 5.33 | - | - | 0.02 |
| Spring: 32°C | 2.30 | 0.81 | 10 | - | - | <0.01 |
| Winter: 28°C | 2.12 | 0.82 | 8.33 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Autumn: 29°C | 2.46 | 1.19 | 11.67 | - | - | 0.04 |
| Autumn: 35°C | 2.12 | 0.82 | 8.33 | - | - | 0.01 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

3.7.10 South Africa

There were 28 factors subjected to the multivariable logistic regression. From the overall 28 factors, the forestry ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 0.5) and other agricultural activities ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 2.06), direct contact with dogs ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 1.67), fever ($P_{Wald} = 0.03$, OR = 1.56), pasture percentage of 50% ($P_{Wald} = 0.04$, OR = 2.51) and 100% ($P_{Wald} = 0.02$, OR = 1.98) and the time that horses are brought into their stables from the paddocks being 5pm ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 2.2) were all significantly associated with seroprevalence. Likewise, the following disciplines were also associated with seropositive horses; dressage ($P_{Wald} = 0.03$, OR = 0.25), equestrian event ($P_{Wald} = 0.02$, OR = 0.65), not in work ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 0.37), other ($P_{Wald} = 0.02$, OR = 2.39), retired from racing and show jumping ($P_{Wald} = 0.02$, OR = 0.35). Lastly, seasonal temperatures including; spring at 18°C ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 5.69), 23°C ($P_{Wald} = 0.02$, OR = 3.79), 24°C ($P_{Wald} = 0.02$, OR = 2.8), 25°C ($P_{Wald} = 0.01$, OR = 2.67), 27°C ($P_{Wald} < 0.01$, OR = 3.87) and 32°C ($P_{Wald} < 0.01$, OR = 10.5), as well as winter at 10°C ($P_{Wald} = 0.02$, OR = 0.21) and 19°C ($P_{Wald} = 0.03$, OR = 0.24), were all significantly associated with the seroprevalence of WNV (Table 3.49). The risk factors were separated into 3 groups, the first consisting of; agricultural activities and contact with other species, the second group entailed of; discipline, pasture percentage, seasonal temperature and time into stable and the third group comprised of the fever variable. These 3 groups were analyzed separately in order to avoid bias between the samples due to collinearity.

Table 3.49 Multivariable analysis for WNV risk factors in South Africa

| Variables | B | SE | OR | 95% CI | | Pwald |
|------------------------------------|-------|------|------|--------|-------|-------|
| | | | | Lower | Upper | |
| Agricultural activities | | | | | | |
| Forestry | -0.69 | 0.27 | 0.5 | -1.22 | -0.15 | 0.01 |
| Other | 0.72 | 0.27 | 2.06 | 0.19 | 1.25 | 0.01 |
| Contact with animal species | | | | | | |
| Dog | 0.51 | 0.25 | 1.67 | 0.01 | 1.01 | 0.05 |
| Discipline | | | | | | |
| Dressage | -1.37 | 0.61 | 0.25 | - | - | 0.03 |
| Equestrian event | -0.44 | 0.19 | 0.65 | - | - | 0.02 |
| Not in work | -0.99 | 0.38 | 0.37 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Other | 0.87 | 0.37 | 2.39 | - | - | 0.02 |
| Racing (retired) | -1.19 | 0.46 | 0.3 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Show jumping | -1.05 | 0.47 | 0.35 | - | - | 0.02 |
| Fever | 0.44 | 0.2 | 1.56 | 0.05 | 0.83 | 0.03 |
| Pasture percentage (%) | | | | | | |
| 50 | 0.92 | 0.44 | 2.51 | - | - | 0.04 |
| 100 | 0.68 | 0.3 | 1.98 | - | - | 0.02 |
| Seasonal Temperature | | | | | | |
| Spring: 18°C | 1.74 | 0.65 | 5.69 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Spring: 23°C | 1.33 | 0.58 | 3.79 | - | - | 0.02 |
| Spring: 24°C | 1.03 | 0.45 | 2.8 | - | - | 0.02 |
| Spring: 25°C | 0.98 | 0.38 | 2.67 | - | - | 0.01 |
| Spring: 27°C | 1.35 | 0.42 | 3.87 | - | - | <0.01 |
| Spring: 32°C | 2.35 | 0.7 | 10.5 | - | - | <0.01 |
| Winter: 10°C | -1.57 | 0.66 | 0.21 | - | - | 0.02 |
| Winter: 19°C | -1.42 | 0.67 | 0.24 | - | - | 0.03 |
| Time into stable: 5pm | 0.79 | 0.3 | 2.2 | - | - | 0.01 |

B: Regression Coefficient; SE: Standard Error; OR: Odd Ratio; CI: Confidence Interval

CHAPTER 4

DISCUSSION

There have been many outbreaks of WNV in horses worldwide, ranging from South America, North America, Asia, the Middle East, Europe and Africa (Romi *et al.* 2004; Murgue *et al.* 2001; Ostlund *et al.* 2001). Previously, there have been notable outbreaks in humans in South Africa, but no outbreaks have been recorded for horses in South Africa (Peterson & Roehig 2001). Horses affected by WNV in South Africa normally exhibit neurological signs (90% of cases), where 40% of positive cases result in mortality (Venter *et al.* 2009).

The two WNV lineages are both apparent in Africa; lineage 1 is mostly seen to result in encephalitis in infected human cases, whereas lineage 2 resides predominantly in the enzootic cycle infecting horses rather than humans (Peterson & Roehig 2001; Lanciotti *et al.* 1999). Of the WNV lineages, lineage 2 is endemic to southern Africa (Venter *et al.* 2009).

The original sample size calculated using individual horses was changed to calculate sample size using the number of properties instead. The number of individuals per province ranged from 50 to 294 horses. As a result of the major drought experienced in South Africa throughout 2015 and 2016, horses were moved out of certain drier provinces to provinces with more grazing, which was seen predominantly in the Northern Cape Province where horses were moved to Gauteng, North West and Kwa-Zulu Natal to prevent mortality. Therefore the sample size collected for this province was significantly less than that of the other eight provinces.

In order to determine the seroprevalence of WNV in the nine provinces of South Africa, 1198 samples were collected in this study from asymptomatic horses and tested using the SNT and ELISA. The results were analyzed firstly per province and then for South

Africa as a whole. Risk factors associated with the presence of the virus were determined by conducting a questionnaire. The results from the SNT were used to determine the seroprevalence and associated risk factors of WNV in South Africa and were utilized as a standard to test a capture antibody ELISA.

Many of the tested samples in the ELISA correlated with the SNT results; however, there were a percentage of outliers (being the seropositive samples from the SNT that showed negative in the ELISA and *visa versa*), ranging between 23.5% and 47.2%, which varied from the SNT results. Samples that were negative in the SNT and positive in the ELISA and *visa versa* (outliers), had OD values very close to the 'negative boundary' (OD value used as a cut-off point for negative and positive samples). The Kappa test indicated that there was a moderate agreement between the ELISA and SNT results (Kappa = 0.5), thus the ELISA was moderately reliable when compared with the SNT. Since the SNT has been validated and used in the Virology Laboratory of the DVTD, the main limitation in results between these tests obtained in this study might be because the IgG capture ELISA has not been thoroughly validated, this was beyond the scope of this study.

In a previous study by Venter *et al.* (2009), an inhouse IgM capture ELISA was used to determine more recent WNV infections in horses opposed to results obtained through HI assays. The results from this study illustrated a positive correlation between the outcomes of both the ELISA and the HI assay. Loroño-Pino *et al.* (2003) also made use of HI assays and ELISA's to compare results, which proved effective in correlation between assays.

In this study, the seroprevalence for WNV was the highest in the Free State Province (73%). Risk factors associated with the presence of the virus include livestock agricultural activities, the presence of small ruminants on neighbouring properties, horses used for general riding pleasure (trail riding) and gender (due to a greater number of a specific gender on a farm at any point, such as a greater number of mares on a stud farm) as associated risk factors.

The Western Cape Province had the next highest seroprevalence (68.2%). Associated risk factors included other agricultural activities, including but not limited to vineyards, berry farms and olive farms; direct contact with other species, being of a wide variety of both smaller and larger species as a result of the fynbos, grassland and forest ecosystems in the various regions of the Western Cape. The remaining associated risk factors were mares, the racing discipline (retires horses), which is the more predominant discipline in the Western Cape and the pasture percentage of both 90% and 100%, indicating that horses that spent a great portion of the day in the fields were more susceptible to WNV infection. Standing water serves as an ideal breeding ground for mosquito species (Okogun *et al.* 2003), the primary vector of WNV, which was also a risk factor pertaining to seroprevalence in the Western Cape Province.

The Mpumalanga Province had a high seroprevalence for WNV (63%), with fodder plantations being the primary agricultural activity associated with seroprevalence for this region. General pleasure riding, including trial riding and hacking competitive horses, bringing horses into the stables from the fields at 2 pm in the afternoons and neighboring properties housing chickens, which include chicken farms, were also associated risk factors for this Province. Associated ecological risk factors for seroprevalence in Mpumalanga Province were also related to varying temperatures during the spring and winter seasons, a large contributing factor to mosquito vector replication (Okogun *et al.* 2003).

The seroprevalence for WNV in the Limpopo Province was 61.6% with temperature in all four seasons an associated ecological risk factor. These temperatures occur in the higher ranges of between 28°C to 38°C. The higher temperature range leads to a greater replication and population growth rate in mosquito populations (Lindblade *et al.* 2000). The presence of annual frost was also a risk factor for this region, like temperature, influences mosquito vector population growth rate (Lindblade *et al.* 2000). Horses that were not in work, including young horses that are not yet under saddle or injured horses, and an occurring rodent problem on the properties were also associated risk factors for seroprevalence in the Limpopo Province.

The samples collected in the Northern Cape Province were below the required 64 horses per province. This was due to the El Niño experienced in the time period of 2015 to 2016, wherein the drought had detrimental effects on grazing and water sources in these regions (Kruger 1999), many horses were moved to surrounding provinces in order to avoid mortality. Seroprevalence of WNV in the Northern Cape Province was 58.6%, showing a higher seroprevalence than anticipated for the lower number of samples collected for this Province. There were no associated risk factors for seroprevalence of WNV in the Northern Cape Province. However, seroprevalence of WNV in horses in this Province could be a result of a denser association between horses due to harsh environmental conditions; creating a beneficial environment for vectors and as a result, an increase in transmission of disease. Horses were not moved back into the Province from the different locations they were initially moved to, during the duration of this study.

The KwaZulu-Natal Province had a seroprevalence of 57% for WNV. One of the associated risk factors for this province was direct contact between sampled horses and small ruminants, thus the small ruminants (i.e: Sheep and goats) were located on the same properties as the sampled horses. This could be as a result of generalized association of horses being located in the same vicinity as small ruminants, or could be a practice of mixed farming in this province. However, ruminants have shown to be poor sentinals of WNV in Northwest Senegal and instead, dogs were an important sentinel in the surveillance of WNV in Northwest Senegal (Davoust *et al.* 2016). The variations in Senegal and South Africa could be as a result of differing climatic and environmental factors and association with horses and agricultural activities within the two countries. The second associated risk factor was both Thoroughbred horses and Warmblood horses. The KwaZulu-Natal Province is also highly involved in the racing industry in South Africa and as Thoroughbreds are the only breeds of horses used in this discipline, they were highly associated with seroprevalence of WNV. Likewise, KwaZulu-Natal is one of the leading provinces for the breeding and production of competition horses, where Warmbloods are the predominant breed of horses used for competition. The lower seroprevalence of WNV in this Province opposed to that of other provinces (e.g the Northern Cape Province) could be a result of various differing environmental conditions and biomes in the Province. The

regulation of vaccinating competition horses and racehorses is unknown in this Province, however the vaccination of horses could also play a role in a lower seroprevalence of WNV amongst the equine population in this province overall, however none of the samples tested were known to have been vaccinated.

The Gauteng Province showed a seroprevalence of 52.4% for WNV. Horses that had direct contact with dogs on the same properties as they resided was one of the associated risk factors for this province. Blackburn *et al.* (1989) conducted a serological study on the pathogenicity of WNV in dogs in South Africa, in which it was found that dogs are able to develop low titres of antibodies to WNV. Although dogs are not of major importance in the epidemiology of WNV, they can play a small role in transmission and maintenance of the virus (Blackburn *et al.* 1989). Another risk factor was the presence of rivers as a water source for horses. Rivers, being a water source for breeding mosquitoes, is a contributing factor for the maintenance of the vector of the virus (Okogun *et al.* 2003).

The Eastern Cape Province had a seroprevalence of 49% for WNV. The only risk factor associated with seroprevalence was horses having direct contact with other horses, whether on the same property, neighboring properties or at competitions. This could be as a result of horses coming into contact with other asymptomatic infected horses in different regions of the Province.

The North West Province had the lowest seroprevalence (42%) for WNV. Annual frost was one of the risk factors associated with seroprevalence in this Province. Annual frost is a contributing factor to mosquito vector replication and a causative agent affecting the population of mosquitoes in this region. Fever was the second risk factor for the North West Province associated with WNV. Fever is one of many documented clinical signs of WNV infection in horses, along with; ataxia, partial or complete paralysis, partial blindness, grinding of teeth and seizures, to name a few (Benenson 1995; Venter *et al.* 2010). Five of the horses in this province were vaccinated for WNV with the Proteq WNV vaccine; however, this did not have an influence on the results, as two of the known vaccinated cases were seronegative in the SNT.

The seroprevalence for South Africa ranged between 54% and 63% for all 1198 horses, where the majority of seropositive cases had titres higher than 10, for instance; 80 (23.5%) and 320 (21%), using the SNT. There is a crucial need for more knowledge when addressing the spatio-temporal aspects of WNV and how these aspects correlate with the epidemiology of WNV in South Africa. Forestry as well as other agricultural activities, including vinyards, olive oil and sunflower oil farms and fruit and vegetable farms, along with horses having direct contact with dogs on the same properties as they reside, were a few of the risk factors associated with WNV seroprevalence across the country.

Horses used in the majority of disciplines were included in this study; dressage, show jumping, competitive equestrian events and other events, along with horses currently not in work and retired racing horses. Horses mostly used for competition purposes are exposed to many different environments, animal species and other horses, allowing for a greater probability of infection. The most predominant gender associated with seroprevalence was mares (females) and the associated breeds with seroprevalence as Thoroughbreds and Warmbloods. Horses that had a 50% and 100% pasture percentage, indicating that they were in fields for either half-day (stabled at night) or full day (not stabled at all) were associated with seroprevalence. Horses brought into their stables from the fields at 5 pm in the afternoon showed an association of lower risk, where horses not stabled at all had a higher risk of contracting the virus. Horses in these circumstances (not stabled) had a greater exposure rate to mosquitoes as opposed to horses stabled. It is known for vectors to become more abundant at both dusk and dawn time periods since these are the cooler time periods of the day (Ndoen *et al.* 2011), and therefore, if horses are outside their stables at these time intervals, it is probable that they have a higher exposure to vectors of WNV. Thus, the above associated risk factors indicated that avoidance of outdoor living conditions and earlier time schedules for stabling will decrease the probability of WNV infection in horses.

The habitats of different regions was a major contributing risk factor for exposure to the virus, so owners should take initiative to manage environmental factors per property to decrease the probability of infection. Control measures can include insecticides and protective wear for horses, eliminating standing pools of water or

other present water sources, limit movement between the spring and winter seasons and necessary movement overall, decreasing exposure to other potential carrier species and horses. The most predominant ecological risk factor was environmental temperature experienced in both spring and winter seasons, with temperatures ranging between 10°C (winter) and 32°C (spring). Warmer temperatures favour the replication of vectors and therefore horses are at a lower exposure risk in the winter seasons and exposed to a higher risk in the spring due to higher environmental temperature. Horses that had experienced a fever between 2015 and 2016 were positively associated with seropositive horses indicating a correlation between fever and seroprevalence of WNV in horses. However, the presence of a fever could also be due to any other infection.

The temporary movement of horses between different habitats for competition and general pleasure riding or trails has also shown to prove as a potential exposure risk for horses. Individual horses that come into direct contact with other animal species, such as dogs, small ruminants and other species (i.e. ducks) demonstrated to be a potential exposure risk. Spillover from livestock and domestic animals (horses) to humans increases in rural locations, hence resulting in greater virulence as a result of rapid reproduction of viraemic mosquitoes (Weaver 2005). As a result, a larger number of humans and horses residing in agricultural holdings are at a greater risk of contracting the disease (Weaver 2005; Weaver & Reisen 2010). Rats are an example of an amplifying host for WNV and the presence of rats also have an association with seroprevalence in horses (Dobler 2010). Wild birds were not significant in this study, which could be a result of the drought and lack of water sources on properties. However, it is known that wild birds have an important role in the transmission cycle and are asymptomatic reservoir hosts (Venter *et al.* 2009; McLean *et al.* 2001).

The mosquito species collected in both Gauteng and Mpumalanga provinces were all negative for WNV, this could mainly be a result of too few mosquitoes caught (439) and tested. Hubálek and Halouzka (1999) caught and tested a large number (in order to detect the virus) and variety of field caught mosquito species for WNV in Europe. Species positive for WNV from their study were also identified in this study and include *Culex pipiens*, *Aedes vexans*, *Aedes aegypti* and *Culex quinquefasciatus*. Although no

transmission studies were carried out, these mosquito species have been shown to carry WNV. *Anopheles freeborni* also identified in this study has not yet been proven as a vector for WNV (Hubálek & Halouzka 1999). Goddard *et al.* (2002) also tested 10 different mosquito species for the presence of WNV in California, which included *Culex*, *Aedes* and *Ochlerotatus* species, results of which indicated that *Culex* species were the primary vector in the transmission of WNV. Results from these studies indicate that mosquito species collected in this study are capable of transmitting WNV.

The risk factors associated with seroprevalence of WNV were area specific, thus indicating that habitats for potential vectors to inhabit were crucial in the transmission and exposure rate of WNV in all nine provinces and across South Africa indicating the varying biomes and ecosystems wherein horses reside. Seasonal temperatures and particular water sources or presence of standing pools of water has an impact on the potential for vectors to replicate in the different habitats (Lindblade *et al.* 2000; Reisen *et al.* 2005).

There are currently two vaccines available in South Africa; Proteq West Nile vaccine (Lakato) and Duvaxyn (Zoetis), however vaccination of horses is not compulsory in South Africa. In this study only 5 from the 1198 horses sampled were vaccinated for WNV using the Proteq West Nile vaccine and were included in the study. There is a clear lack of awareness programmes among horse owners; therefore owners are not vaccinating their horses against WNV. This might be due to a lack of knowledge about the disease. Fever was significantly associated with seroprevalence of WNV in this study, however, the majority of the seropositive horses did not show any clinical signs. This correlates with results shown in a previous study, wherein infection of WNV was not connected to neurological diseases in horses (Guthrie *et al.* 2003). Thus, a great margin of infected cases are not being reported as a result of an absence of clinical signs or a lack of knowledge among owners and equine personnel pertaining to the related clinical symptoms of WNV in horses.

In conclusion, there was a high seroprevalence (54%-63%) of WNV amongst horses in South Africa. The seroprevalence results from this study corresponds to that of another study performed by Guthrie *et al.* (2003), wherein the prevalence for WNV was found

to be 75% in Thoroughbred mares. This indicates that there is a high exposure rate of the virus amongst horse populations from all nine provinces. The second aim of the study indicated an absence of the virus in field caught mosquitoes. This however is not an indication that WNV is not present in mosquitoes in South Africa. The questionnaires were efficient in determining the absence of knowledge and awareness for virus and prevention thereof amongst equine owners in South Africa. The questionnaires also provided an effective means of determining the various risk factors associated with the prevalence of WNV in all nine provinces as well as South Africa as a whole. A weakness of the study was the occurrence of low numbers for certain risk factors.

This study will be able to bring further awareness of WNV in horses in South Africa and provide essential awareness for the prevention of infection amongst horses. A deficiency of this study is the small number of mosquitoes that have been collected and tested which could provide a more informative result of the prevalence of WNV in mosquitoes. A larger number of blood samples could have been tested with the ELISA for a better comparison with the SNT results. Future work, which will be essential for the presence of WNV in horses should include research on effective preventative methods, such as the effect of vaccinating horses on the epidemiology of WNV, the immune response to vaccination and raise awareness of the importance of vaccinating horses among the owners. Research in the role of wildlife in the transmission cycle of WNV, as well as in domesticated animal species (e.g. birds, rodents or dogs) would provide a greater insight into the epidemiology of WNV in South Africa.

References

1. Benenson, A. S. (Ed.). 1995. Control of communicable diseases manual. *AmericanPublicHealthAssociation*, <http://www.vetmed.wisc.edu/pbs/zoonoses/eee-wee-vee/ewveeindex.html>.
2. Blackburn, N.K., Reyers, F., Berry, W.L. and Shepherd, A.J. 1989. Susceptibility of dogs to West Nile virus: a survey and pathogenicity trial. *Journal of Comparative Pathology* **100**(1): 59-66.
3. Cook, S. & Holmes, E. C. 2006. A multigene analysis of the phylogenetic relationships among the flaviviruses (Family: *Flaviviridae*) and the evolution of vector transmission. *Archives of Virology* **151**(2): 309-325.
4. Davoust, B., Maquart, M., Roqueplo, C., Gravier, P., Sambou, M., Mediannikov, O. & Leparc-Goffart, I. (2016). Serological survey of West Nile Virus in domestic animals from Northwest Senegal. *Vector-Borne and Zoonotic Diseases* **16**(5): 359-361.
5. Dobler, G. 2010. Zoonotic tick-borne flaviviruses. *Veterinary Microbiology* **140**(3-4): 221-228.
6. Goddard, L.B., Roth, A.E., Reisen, W.K. and Scott, T.W. 2002. Vector competence of California mosquitoes for West Nile virus. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **8**(12): 1385.
7. Guthrie, A. J., Howell, P. G., Gardner, I. A., Swanepoel, R. E., Nurton, J. P., Harper, C. K., Pardini, A., Groenewald, D., Visafe, C. W., Hedges, J. F., Balasuriya, U. B., Cornel, A. J. & MacLachlan, N. J. 2003. West Nile virus infection of Thoroughbred horses in South Africa (2000-2001). *Equine Veterinary Journal* **35**(6): 601-605.
8. Hubalek, Z. and Halouzka, J. 1999. West Nile fever-a reemerging mosquito-borne viral disease in Europe. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **5**(5): 643.
9. Kruger, A.C. 1999. The influence of the decadal-scale variability of summer rainfall on the impact of El Niño and La Niña events in South Africa. *International Journal of Climatology* **19**(1): 59-68.
10. Lanciotti, R. S., Roehrig, J. T., Deubel, V., Smith, J., Parker, M., Steele, K., Crise, B., Volpe, K. E., Crabtree, M. B., Scherret, J. H., Hall, R. A., Mackenzie, J. S., Cropp, C. B., Panigrahy, B., Ostlund, E., Schmitt, B., Malkinson, M., Banet, C., Weissman, J., Komar, N., Savage, H. M., Stone, W., McNamara, T., and Gubler, D. J. 1999. Origin of the West Nile virus responsible for an outbreak of encephalitis in the Northeastern United States. *Science* **286**: 2333.
11. Lindblade, K.A., Walker, E.D., Onapa, A.W., Katungu, J. and Wilson, M.L. 2000. Land use change alters malaria transmission parameters by modifying temperature in a highland area of Uganda. *Tropical Medicine and International Health* **5**(4): 263-274.
12. Loroño-Pino, M.A., Blitvich, B.J., Farfán-Ale, J.A., Puerto, F.I., Blanco, J.M., Marlenee, N.L., Rosado-Paredes, E.P., García-Rejón, J.E., Gubler, D.J., Calisher, C.H. and Beaty, B.J. 2003. Serologic evidence of West Nile virus infection in horses, Yucatan State, Mexico. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*, **14**: 159-163.
13. Mclean, R. G., Ubico, S. R., Docherty, D. E., Hansen, W. R., Sileo, L. And Mcnamara, T. S. 2001. West Nile virus transmission and ecology in birds. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* **951**: 54-57.
14. Murgue, B., Murri, S., Zientara, S., Durand, J. P. & Zeller, H. 2001. West Nile outbreak in horses in southern France, 2000: the return after 35 years. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **7**(4): 692-696.

15. Ndoen, E., Wild, C., Dale, P., Sipe, N. and Dale, M. 2011. Dusk to dawn activity patterns of anopheline mosquitoes in West Timor and Java, Indonesia. *Southeast Asian Journal of Tropical Medicine and Public Health* **42**(3):550.
16. Okogun, G.R., Nwoke, B.E., Okere, A.N., Anosike, J.C. and Esekhegbe, A.C. 2003. Epidemiological implications of preferences of breeding sites of mosquito species in Midwestern Nigeria. *Annals of Agricultural and Environmental Medicine* **10**(2): 217-222.
17. Ostlund, E.N., Crom, R.L., Pedersen, D.D., Johnson, D.J., Williams, W.O. and Schmitt, B.J. 2001. Equine West Nile encephalitis, United States. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **7**(4): 665.
18. Petersen, L.R. and Roehrig, J.T. 2001. West Nile virus: a reemerging global pathogen. *Revista Biomedica* **12**(3): 208-216.
19. Reisen, W.K., Fang, Y. and Martinez, V.M. 2006. Effects of temperature on the transmission of West Nile virus by *Culex tarsalis* (Diptera: Culicidae). *Journal of Medical Entomology* **43**(2): 309-317.
20. Romi, R., Pontuale, G., Ciufolini, M. G., Fiorentini, G., March, A., Nicoletti, I., Cocchi, M., and Tamburro, A. 2004. Potential vectors of West Nile virus following an equine disease outbreak in Italy. *Medical and Veterinary Entomology* **18**: 14-19.
21. Venter, M., Human, S., Zaayman, D., Gerdes, G. H., Williams, J., Steyl, J., Lemen, P. A., Paweska, J. T., Setzhorn, H., Rous, G., Murray, S., Parker, R., Donnellan, C., & Swanepoel, R. 2009. Lineage 2 West Nile virus as cause of fatal neurologic disease in horses, South Africa. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **15**(6): 877-884.
22. Venter, M., Steyl, J., Human, S., Weyer, J., Zaayman, D., Blumberg, L., Lemen, P. A., Paweska, J., & Swanepoel, R. 2010. Transmission of West Nile virus during horse autopsy. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* **16**(3) 573-575.
23. Weaver, S. C. 2005. Host range, amplification and arboviral disease emergence. In *Infectious diseases from nature: Mechanisms of viral emergence and persistence* (pp. 33-44). Springer, Vienna.
24. Weaver, S. C., and Reisen, W. L. 2010. Present and future arboviral threats. *Antiviral Research* **85**(2): 328-345.

APPENDICES

Appendix I: Animal Ethics Approval


 UNIVERSITEIT VAN PRETORIA
 UNIVERSITY OF PRETORIA
 YUNIBESITHI YA PRETORIA

Animal Ethics Committee


| | |
|-----------------------------------|--|
| PROJECT TITLE | Seroprevalence and occurrence of flaviviruses in equine populations in South Africa |
| PROJECT NUMBER | V080-15 |
| RESEARCHER/PRINCIPAL INVESTIGATOR | Ms. RE Jeal |

| | |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------|
| STUDENT NUMBER (where applicable) | UP_29008698 |
| DISSERTATION/THESIS SUBMITTED FOR | MSc |

| | | |
|--|--------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| ANIMAL SPECIES | <i>Equus caballus</i> (Horse) | |
| NUMBER OF ANIMALS | 1800 | |
| Approval period to use animals for research/testing purposes | | October 2015 – October 2016 |
| SUPERVISOR | Prof. EH Venter | |

KINDLY NOTE:

Should there be a change in the species or number of animal/s required, or the experimental procedure/s - please submit an amendment form to the UP Animal Ethics Committee for approval before commencing with the experiment

| | | |
|--------------------------------------|-----------|--|
| APPROVED | Date | 9 September 2015 |
| CHAIRMAN: UP Animal Ethics Committee | Signature |  |

Appendix II: Questionnaire survey forms

ANIMAL OWNER CONSENT FORM



UNIVERSITEIT VAN PRETORIA
UNIVERSITY OF PRETORIA
YUNIBESITHI YA PRETORIA

Owner's Name: _____

Address: _____

Phone No: _____

Patient's Name: _____

Species: Equine

Breed: _____

Age: _____ Year(s)/Month(s)

Sex: Male/Female/Gelding

I am the owner or the representative of the owner of the animal described above, and I have the authority to execute this consent.

I hereby give the University of Pretoria staff, or representatives, consent and authority to collect blood samples from the animal for the reason explained to me. The nature of this procedure has been explained to me, and I understand what will be done.

I have also been informed that there can be certain risks associated with this procedure. I further understand that during the course of the procedure, unforeseen conditions may crop up that may necessitate the performance of additional procedures.

I understand that support personnel will be used as deemed necessary by the veterinarian.

Please consider the following:

The University of Pretoria staff or students involved in this project can contact me for further information regarding this horse:

| | |
|-----|----|
| YES | NO |
|-----|----|

The best means of contact for this would be

Telephone (H)/(W)/(C): _____

Email (H)/(W): _____

Other: _____

I would like to receive feedback on the results:

| | |
|-----|----|
| YES | NO |
|-----|----|

I give consent to be involved in a short questionnaire survey regarding my horse

| | |
|-----|----|
| YES | NO |
|-----|----|

Signed: _____

Date: _____



Risk factor questionnaire

Case No.....

| | | |
|------------------|-----------------------|---------------|
| Date : | Name of owner : | Address:..... |
| Province : | Postal Code : | Tel:..... |

1. Name of the horse.....

2. Gender:

| | | | |
|----------|--|-------|--|
| Mare | | Filly | |
| Gelding | | Colt | |
| Stallion | | | |

3. Breed:

4. Age:.....

5. Usage/Discipline:

| | | | |
|------------------------|--|--|--|
| Dressage | | Racing | |
| Show Jumping | | Polo/Polocrosse | |
| Eventing/Cross Country | | General Pleasure Riding/Hacking/Riding School | |
| Showing | | Breeding | |
| Endurance Riding | | Retired/Not in work | |

6. How many adult horses are on the property?.....

7. Are they managed as a group or separately?

| | |
|----------------|--|
| Group/Shared | |
| Separate/Alone | |

8. How is your horse stabled and fed concentrates?

| | |
|--|--|
| Complete pasture access with little or no stable feeding | |
| Complete stable feeding with little or no pasture access | |
| Combination of pasture and stable feeding | |
| Other | |

a. What per cent of time does it spend on pasture?

Pasture.....% Stable.....%

9. If stabled,

- a) What time does the horse go out to pasture?
- b) What time does the horse come in to the stable?
- c) Do you have concrete floors in the stable?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

10. Do you have a drainage system in your farm?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

11. What is the water source for your horse?

| | |
|-----------------|--|
| River | |
| Dam Water | |
| Bore Hole Water | |
| Municipal Water | |
| Other | |

12. Does your horse come into contact with other species of animals?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

13. If yes, which ones?

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|--------------|--|
| Pigs | | Wild Animals | |
| Cattle | | Dogs | |
| Small Ruminants | | Other | |

14. Do horses from different properties come into contact with your horse?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

15. Do you see rodents on your property?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

16. If yes, do you consider them to be a problem?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

17. If yes, do they get into feed storage areas?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

18. Are there roaming chickens on the property?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

19. Does your horse come into contact with wild birds (i.e; oxpecker or egret on horses back)?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

20. What is the amount of annual rainfall (mm/annum) for your property?.....

21. What are the average seasonal temperatures?

| | |
|--------|--|
| Summer | |
| Autumn | |
| Winter | |
| Spring | |

22. Does the property experience frost in the year?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

23. Do you have a mosquito problem on the property?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

24. Grade the severity of the mosquito problem

| | |
|---------------------------------------|--|
| a) Few Mosquitoes | |
| b) Normal (seasonal rain) | |
| c) Above Normal (lots all year round) | |

25. What time of the year are mosquitoes present on the property?

| | |
|-------------------------------|--|
| Spring (September – November) | |
| Summer (December – February) | |
| Autumn (March – May) | |
| Winter (June – August) | |

26. Do mosquitoes bite your horse?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

27. Are any measures used to control mosquitoes on the horse?

| | |
|-----------------------------------|--|
| Blankets | |
| Insecticides | |
| Mosquito shade netting on stables | |
| Other | |

28. Do other insects bite your horse?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

29. If yes, specify what insects?

.....

30. Do you have standing water on the property, where mosquitoes can multiply/spread?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

31. Does the horse go out to pasture with protective gear (i.e. Fly masks/fly sheets)?

.....

32. Has your horse travelled outside the town/province/country in the last 12 months?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

a) If yes, which one?

| | |
|----------|--|
| Town | |
| Province | |
| Country | |

33. Are there other farms or properties with animals on them neighboring your farm?

| | |
|-----|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |

34. If yes, which animals are present?

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|--------------|--|
| Pigs | | Wild Animals | |
| Cattle | | Chickens | |
| Small Ruminants | | Other | |
| | | | |

35. What are the main agricultural activities neighboring your farm?

| | | | |
|-----------------------|--|-------------------|--|
| Game Reserve/Wildlife | | Crops | |
| Livestock | | Fodder Plantation | |
| Forestry | | Other | |

36. Has your horse ever had ocular disease (swollen eyes, watering eyes, red eyes, ulcer)?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

37. Has your horse ever been diagnosed by your veterinarian as suffering from kidney or liver disease?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

38. Has your horse suffered from high fever in the past one year?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

39. Has your horse had swollen joints in the past year?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

40. Has your horse shown any signs of stiffness in the limbs or lower back in the past year?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

41. In the past year, has your horse experienced swelling above the eyes in the last year?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

42. For brood mares:

a. Has the mare ever aborted?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

b. Has the mare ever had stillbirths?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

c. Has the mare ever experienced a phantom pregnancy?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

d. Has the mare shown to be barren or had difficulty conceiving?

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Yes | |
| No | |
| Not Known | |

.....**END**.....

Thank you for your participation in this study.

Appendix III: Section 20 Approval



agriculture, forestry & fisheries

Department:
Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries
REPUBLIC OF SOUTH AFRICA

Directorate Animal Health, Department of Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries
Private Bag X138, Pretoria 0001

Enquiries: Mr Herry Gololo • Tel: +27 12 319 7532 • Fax: +27 12 319 7470 • E-mail: HerryG@daff.gov.za
Reference: 12/11/1/9

Rebecca Jeal
Department of Veterinary Tropical Diseases
Faculty of Veterinary Science
University of Pretoria
Email: U29008698@tuks.co.za
Tel: 084 428 2288

RE: DISPENSATION ON SECTION 20 APPROVAL IN TERMS OF THE ANIMAL DISEASES ACT, 1984 (ACT NO 35 OF 1984) FOR: "SEROPREVALENCE AND OCCURRENCE OF FLAVIVIRUSES IN EQUINE POPULATIONS IN SOUTH AFRICA."

A dispensation is hereby granted on Point 7 of the Section 20 approval that was issued for the above mentioned study (attached):

- i) Only blood samples that have been heat inactivated at 56°C for 30 minutes as described in the Section 20 permit attached may be stored.
- ii) Inactivated blood samples must be stored in the access controlled BSL-2 facility at Department of Veterinary Tropical Diseases (DVTD) at the University of Pretoria.
- iii) Inactivated blood samples may not be outsourced or used for further research without prior written approval from DAFF.

Kind regards,

DR. MPHO MAJA
DIRECTOR: ANIMAL HEALTH

Date: 2016 -02- 29

Appendix IV: ELISA plate setup

| TRIAL | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 |
|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| A | SPL 1 | SPL 2 | SPL 3 | SPL 4 | SPL 5 | SPL 6 | SPL 7 | SPL 8 | SPL 9 | SPL 10 | SPL 11 | SPL 12 |
| B | SPL 1 | SPL 2 | SPL 3 | SPL 4 | SPL 5 | SPL 6 | SPL 7 | SPL 8 | SPL 9 | SPL 10 | SPL 11 | SPL 12 |
| C | SPL 13 | SPL 14 | SPL 15 | SPL 16 | SPL 17 | SPL 18 | SPL 19 | SPL 20 | SPL 21 | SPL 22 | SPL 23 | SPL 24 |
| D | SPL 13 | SPL 14 | SPL 15 | SPL 16 | SPL 17 | SPL 18 | SPL 19 | SPL 20 | SPL 21 | SPL 22 | SPL 23 | SPL 24 |
| E | SPL 25 | SPL 26 | SPL 27 | SPL 28 | SPL 29 | SPL 30 | SPL 31 | SPL 32 | SPL 33 | SPL 34 | SPL 35 | SPLCON |
| F | SPL 25 | SPL 26 | SPL 27 | SPL 28 | SPL 29 | SPL 30 | SPL 31 | SPL 32 | SPL 33 | SPL 34 | SPL 35 | SPLCON |
| G | SPL 36 | SPL 37 | SPL 38 | SPL 39 | SPL 40 | SPL 41 | SPL 42 | SPL 43 | SPL 44 | SPL 45 | SPL 46 | BLK |
| H | SPL 36 | SPL 37 | SPL 38 | SPL 39 | SPL 40 | SPL 41 | SPL 42 | SPL 43 | SPL 44 | SPL 45 | SPL 46 | BLK |

Appendix V: OD values for the serum and WNV core antibody dilutions for the checkerboard run

| | | <i>WNV core antibody dilutions</i> | | | | | |
|------------------------|-------------|------------------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|---------------|---------------|
| | | 1:100 | 1:200 | 1:400 | 1:800 | 1:1600 | 1:2000 |
| <i>Serum dilutions</i> | 1:10 | 0.747 | 0.713 | 0.554 | 0.659 | 0.812 | 0.930 |
| | 1:20 | 0.259 | 0.324 | 0.259 | 0.304 | 0.385 | 0.375 |
| | 1:40 | 0.220 | 0.218 | 0.140 | 0.263 | 0.358 | 0.225 |
| | 1:80 | 0.172 | 0.193 | 0.178 | 0.225 | 0.303 | 0.201 |

Appendix VI: Prevalence estimate calculations taking clustering into consideration at a 95% confidence interval. (South Africa only presented here as an example. Prevalence estimate for all nine provinces were performed in the same manner)

Prevalence estimate of WNV in South Africa

| Regions | # Properties | # Samples | WNV (+) | Ap. Prev | n ² | m ² | n*m |
|-----------------|--------------|-----------|---------|----------|----------------|----------------|-------|
| Kaapsehoop | 2 | 44 | 16 | 0.36 | 1936 | 256 | 704 |
| White River | 3 | 15 | 7 | 0.47 | 225 | 49 | 105 |
| Barberton | 1 | 8 | 6 | 0.75 | 64 | 36 | 48 |
| Nelspruit | 4 | 20 | 12 | 0.6 | 400 | 144 | 240 |
| Dullstroom | 2 | 15 | 11 | 0.73 | 225 | 121 | 165 |
| Homedean | 1 | 10 | 10 | 1 | 100 | 100 | 100 |
| Middelburg | 1 | 11 | 8 | 0.73 | 121 | 64 | 88 |
| Kriel | 1 | 5 | 3 | 0.6 | 25 | 9 | 15 |
| Witbank | 1 | 7 | 3 | 0.43 | 49 | 9 | 21 |
| East London | 3 | 30 | 14 | 0.47 | 900 | 196 | 420 |
| PE | 4 | 31 | 15 | 0.48 | 961 | 225 | 465 |
| Stutterheim | 1 | 11 | 4 | 0.36 | 121 | 16 | 44 |
| Grahamstown | 2 | 11 | 7 | 0.64 | 121 | 49 | 77 |
| Alicedale | 1 | 2 | 1 | 0.5 | 4 | 1 | 2 |
| Hoopstad | 1 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 25 | 25 | 25 |
| Frankfort | 3 | 24 | 19 | 0.79 | 576 | 361 | 456 |
| Vrede | 1 | 10 | 7 | 0.7 | 100 | 49 | 70 |
| Kroonstad | 1 | 10 | 6 | 0.6 | 100 | 36 | 60 |
| Villiers | 1 | 10 | 4 | 0.4 | 100 | 16 | 40 |
| Clarens | 1 | 8 | 7 | 0.88 | 64 | 49 | 56 |
| Bloemfontein | 5 | 43 | 32 | 0.74 | 1849 | 1024 | 1376 |
| City of Tshwane | 9 | 279 | 172 | 0.62 | 77841 | 29584 | 47988 |
| Mogale | 2 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 4 | 4 | 4 |
| Madibeng | 2 | 2 | 1 | 0.5 | 4 | 1 | 2 |
| Tygerpoort | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Kyalami | 1 | 4 | 2 | 0.5 | 16 | 4 | 8 |
| Summerveld | 1 | 78 | 37 | 0.47 | 6084 | 1369 | 2886 |
| Umhlatuze | 2 | 34 | 24 | 0.71 | 1156 | 576 | 816 |
| Umvoti | 2 | 60 | 32 | 0.53 | 3600 | 1024 | 1920 |
| Bela Bela | 2 | 20 | 10 | 0.5 | 400 | 100 | 200 |
| Dendron | 1 | 5 | 4 | 0.8 | 25 | 16 | 20 |
| Hoedspruit | 5 | 20 | 13 | 0.65 | 400 | 169 | 260 |
| Louis Trichardt | 1 | 3 | 1 | 0.33 | 9 | 1 | 3 |
| Phalaborwa | 2 | 18 | 15 | 0.83 | 324 | 225 | 270 |
| Piensaarsrivier | 1 | 9 | 4 | 0.44 | 81 | 16 | 36 |
| Polokwane | 2 | 16 | 6 | 0.38 | 256 | 36 | 96 |

| | | | | | | | |
|--------------------|------------|-------------|------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|--------------|
| Tzaneen | 1 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 9 | 9 | 9 |
| Upington | 1 | 14 | 8 | 0.57 | 196 | 64 | 112 |
| Groblershoop | 1 | 13 | 6 | 0.46 | 169 | 36 | 78 |
| Springbok | 1 | 11 | 6 | 0.55 | 121 | 36 | 66 |
| Hopetown | 1 | 8 | 6 | 0.75 | 64 | 36 | 48 |
| Kathu | 1 | 5 | 3 | 0.6 | 25 | 9 | 15 |
| Brits | 1 | 9 | 4 | 0.44 | 81 | 16 | 36 |
| Broederstroom | 1 | 10 | 4 | 0.4 | 100 | 16 | 40 |
| Hartbeesfontein | 1 | 7 | 3 | 0.43 | 49 | 9 | 21 |
| Hartebeespoort | 3 | 14 | 8 | 0.57 | 196 | 64 | 112 |
| Potchefstroom | 2 | 15 | 7 | 0.47 | 225 | 49 | 105 |
| Rustenburg | 1 | 11 | 2 | 0.18 | 121 | 4 | 22 |
| Skeerpoort | 3 | 18 | 8 | 0.44 | 324 | 64 | 144 |
| Milnerton | 8 | 21 | 5 | 0.24 | 441 | 25 | 105 |
| Gordons' Bay | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| Piketberg | 1 | 35 | 27 | 0.77 | 1225 | 729 | 945 |
| L'Ormarins | 1 | 40 | 27 | 0.68 | 1600 | 729 | 1080 |
| Cape Town | 2 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 4 | 4 | 4 |
| Wolseley | 1 | 11 | 7 | 0.64 | 121 | 49 | 77 |
| Robertson | 1 | 35 | 29 | 0.83 | 1225 | 841 | 1015 |
| Big Bay | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Ceres | 1 | 14 | 9 | 0.64 | 196 | 81 | 126 |
| Malmesbury | 1 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 4 | 4 | 4 |
| Van Riebeeckstrand | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| Paarl | 1 | 16 | 6 | 0.38 | 256 | 36 | 96 |
| TOTAL | 112 | 1198 | 704 | 36,53 | 105022 | 38872 | 63348 |

$$V = Pe^2(\Sigma n^2) - 2Pe(\Sigma nm) + (\Sigma m^2); Pe + 1.96 \left\{ \frac{c}{T} \sqrt{\frac{V}{c(c-1)}} \right\}; Pe - 1.96 \left\{ \frac{c}{T} \sqrt{\frac{V}{c(c-1)}} \right\}$$

Pe 0.59 Range

T= 1198 0.63

C= 61 0.54

C/T= 0.05

V= 686.62

c(c-1)= 3660

Appendix VII: Multivariable logistic regression results. (South Africa only presented here as an example. Multivariable logistic regression for all nine provinces were performed in the same manner)

Logistic regression reports for South Africa

Run Summary

| Item | Value | Item | Value |
|----------------------------|------------|------------------------|-------------------|
| Dependent Variable | SNT | Rows Processed | 1203 |
| Reference Group | | 0 Rows Used | 559 |
| Number of Groups | | 2 Rows for Validation | 0 |
| Frequency Variable | None | Rows X's Missing | 644 |
| Numeric Ind. Variables | | 0 Rows Freq Miss. or 0 | 0 |
| Categorical Ind. Variables | | 5 Rows Prediction Only | 0 |
| Final Log Likelihood | -371,82517 | Unique Row Patterns | 20 |
| Model R ² | 0,61048 | Sum of Frequencies | 559 |
| Actual Convergence | 4,33E-09 | Likelihood Iterations | 4 |
| Target Convergence | 1,00E-06 | Maximum Iterations | 20 |
| Model D.F. | | 6 Completion Status | Normal Completion |

Response Analysis

| SNT | Count | Unique Rows | Prior | Act vs Pred R ² | % Correctly Classified |
|-------|-------|-------------|-------|----------------------------|------------------------|
| 0 | 242 | 10 | 0,5 | 0,03749 | 75,62 |
| 1 | 317 | 10 | 0,5 | 0,03749 | 36,278 |
| Total | 559 | 20 | | | 53,309 |

Subset Selection Summary

| No. Terms | No. X's | Log Likelihood | R ² Value | R ² Change |
|-----------|---------|----------------|----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1 | 1 | -382,42276 | 0 | 0 |
| 2 | 2 | -379,63168 | 0,16078 | 0,16078 |
| 3 | 3 | -376,55524 | 0,338 | 0,17722 |
| 4 | 4 | -374,92511 | 0,4319 | 0,0939 |
| 5 | 5 | -373,30764 | 0,52508 | 0,09317 |
| 6 | 6 | -371,82517 | 0,61048 | 0,0854 |

Coefficient Significance Tests

| Independent Variable | Regression Coefficient b(i) | Standard Error Sb(i) | Wald Z-Value H0: β=0 | Wald Prob Level | Odds Ratio Exp(b(i)) |
|----------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|----------------------|-----------------|----------------------|
|----------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|----------------------|-----------------|----------------------|

| | | | | | |
|---|----------|---------|--------|---------|---------|
| B0: Intercept | -0,09953 | 0,23662 | -0,421 | 0,67402 | 0,90526 |
| B2: (Contact_spp__Dog=1) | 0,51017 | 0,25486 | 2,002 | 0,04531 | 1,66558 |
| B3: (Biting_insect__Culicoides=1) | -0,41207 | 0,21696 | -1,899 | 0,05752 | 0,66228 |
| B4: (Agricultural_activities__Forestry=1) | -0,68866 | 0,27249 | -2,527 | 0,01149 | 0,50225 |
| B5: (Agricultural_activities__Other=1) | 0,72067 | 0,26909 | 2,678 | 0,0074 | 2,05581 |
| B1: (Water_source__Other=1) | -0,87467 | 0,52125 | -1,678 | 0,09334 | 0,417 |

Coefficient Confidence Intervals

| Independent Variable | Regression Coefficient b(i) | Standard Error Sb(i) | Lower 95% Confidence Limit | Upper 95% Confidence Limit | Odds Ratio Exp(b(i)) |
|---|--------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|
| B0: Intercept | -0,09953 | 0,23662 | -0,5633 | 0,36424 | 0,90526 |
| B2: (Contact_spp__Dog=1) | 0,51017 | 0,25486 | 0,01066 | 1,00969 | 1,66558 |
| B3: (Biting_insect__Culicoides=1) | -0,41207 | 0,21696 | -0,83731 | 0,01316 | 0,66228 |
| B4: (Agricultural_activities__Forestry=1) | -0,68866 | 0,27249 | -1,22273 | -0,15459 | 0,50225 |
| B5: (Agricultural_activities__Other=1) | 0,72067 | 0,26909 | 0,19327 | 1,24807 | 2,05581 |
| B1: (Water_source__Other=1) | -0,87467 | 0,52125 | -1,8963 | 0,14696 | 0,417 |

Odds Ratios Report

| Independent Variable | Regression Coefficient b(i) | Odds Ratio Exp(b(i)) | Lower 95% Confidence Limit | Upper 95% Confidence Limit |
|---|--------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| B0: Intercept | -0,09953 | 0,90526 | 0,56933 | 1,43942 |
| B2: (Contact_spp__Dog=1) | 0,51017 | 1,66558 | 1,01072 | 2,74475 |
| B3: (Biting_insect__Culicoides=1) | -0,41207 | 0,66228 | 0,43287 | 1,01325 |
| B4: (Agricultural_activities__Forestry=1) | -0,68866 | 0,50225 | 0,29443 | 0,85677 |
| B5: (Agricultural_activities__Other=1) | 0,72067 | 2,05581 | 1,21321 | 3,48361 |
| B1: (Water_source__Other=1) | -0,87467 | 0,417 | 0,15012 | 1,1583 |

Estimated Logistic Regression Model(s)

Model For SNT = 1

-0,0995311948664428 + 0,510174725463383*(Contact_spp__Dog=1) -0,412074210013305*(Biting_insect__Culicoides=1) - 0,688657494575269*(Agricultural_activities__Forestry=1) + 0,720669247644585*(Agricultural_activities__Other=1) - 0,87466917156112*(Water_source__Other=1)

Note that each model estimates B for a specific group, where $\text{Logit}(Y) = XB$. To calculate the group probabilities when there are only 2 response groups, transform the logit using $\text{Prob}(Y = \text{group}) = 1/(1+\text{Exp}(-XB))$ or $\text{Prob}(Y \neq \text{group}) = \text{Exp}(-XB)/(1+\text{Exp}(-XB))$. For the calculation formula to use when there are more than 2 response groups, see the help documentation.

Classification Table

| Actual | Estimated | | Total |
|--------------|------------|------------|------------|
| | 0 | 1 | |
| 0 | 183 | 59 | 242 |
| 1 | 202 | 115 | 317 |
| Total | 385 | 174 | 559 |

Percent Correctly classified = 53,3%

Run Summary

| Item | Value | Item | Value |
|----------------------------|------------|------------------------|-------------------|
| Dependent Variable | SNT | Rows Processed | 1203 |
| Reference Group | | 0 Rows Used | 1029 |
| Number of Groups | | 2 Rows for Validation | 0 |
| Frequency Variable | None | Rows X's Missing | 174 |
| Numeric Ind. Variables | | 0 Rows Freq Miss. or 0 | 0 |
| Categorical Ind. Variables | | 1 Rows Prediction Only | 0 |
| Final Log Likelihood | -697,67787 | Unique Row Patterns | 6 |
| Model R ² | 0,24881 | Sum of Frequencies | 1029 |
| Actual Convergence | 3,33E-10 | Likelihood Iterations | 4 |
| Target Convergence | 1,00E-06 | Maximum Iterations | 20 |
| Model D.F. | | 3 Completion Status | Normal Completion |

Response Analysis

| SNT | Count | Unique | Prior | Act vs Pred | % Correctly |
|------------|-------|--------|-------|----------------|-------------|
| Categories | | Rows | | R ² | Classified |
| 0 | 437 | 3 | 0,5 | 0,00739 | 90,16 |
| 1 | 592 | 3 | 0,5 | 0,00739 | 14,696 |
| Total | 1029 | 6 | | | 46,744 |

Subset Selection Summary

| No. | No. | Log | R ² | R ² |
|-------|-----|------------|----------------|----------------|
| Terms | X's | Likelihood | Value | Change |

| | | | | |
|---|---|------------|---------|---------|
| 1 | 1 | -701,52994 | 0 | 0 |
| 2 | 3 | -697,67787 | 0,24881 | 0,24881 |

Coefficient Significance Tests

| Independent Variable | Regression Coefficient b(i) | Standard Error Sb(i) | Wald Z-Value H0: $\beta=0$ | Wald Prob Level | Odds Ratio Exp(b(i)) |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------|-------------------------|
| B0: Intercept | -0,04101 | 0,02533 | -1,619 | 0,10542 | 0,95982 |
| B1: (Fever=1) | 0,44214 | 0,19842 | 2,228 | 0,02586 | 1,55604 |
| B2: (Fever="Not known") | -0,71455 | 0,48825 | -1,464 | 0,14333 | 0,48941 |

Coefficient Confidence Intervals

| Independent Variable | Regression Coefficient b(i) | Standard Error Sb(i) | Lower 95% Confidence Limit | Upper 95% Confidence Limit | Odds Ratio Exp(b(i)) |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|
| B0: Intercept | -0,04101 | 0,02533 | -0,09065 | 0,00863 | 0,95982 |
| B1: (Fever=1) | 0,44214 | 0,19842 | 0,05325 | 0,83103 | 1,55604 |
| B2: (Fever="Not known") | -0,71455 | 0,48825 | -1,6715 | 0,2424 | 0,48941 |

Odds Ratios Report

| Independent Variable | Regression Coefficient b(i) | Odds Ratio Exp(b(i)) | Lower 95% Confidence Limit | Upper 95% Confidence Limit |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| B0: Intercept | -0,04101 | 0,95982 | 0,91334 | 1,00867 |
| B1: (Fever=1) | 0,44214 | 1,55604 | 1,0547 | 2,29569 |
| B2: (Fever="Not known") | -0,71455 | 0,48941 | 0,18797 | 1,2743 |

Estimated Logistic Regression Model(s)

Model For SNT = 1

$$-0,0410083519444093 + 0,442142912384405*(Fever=1) - 0,714550211582727*(Fever="Not known")$$

Note that each model estimates B for a specific group, where $\text{Logit}(Y) = XB$. To calculate the group probabilities when there are only 2 response groups, transform the logit using $\text{Prob}(Y = \text{group}) = 1/(1+\text{Exp}(-XB))$ or $\text{Prob}(Y \neq \text{group}) = \text{Exp}(-XB)/(1+\text{Exp}(-XB))$. For the calculation formula to use when there are more than 2 response groups, see the help documentation.

Classification Table

| Actual | Estimated | | Total |
|--------|-----------|---|-------|
| | 0 | 1 | |
| | | | |

| | | | |
|--------------|------------|------------|-------------|
| 0 | 394 | 43 | 437 |
| 1 | 505 | 87 | 592 |
| Total | 899 | 130 | 1029 |

Percent Correctly classified = 46,7%

Coefficient Significance Tests

| Independent Variable | Regression Coefficient b(i) | Standard Error Sb(i) | Wald Z-Value H0: $\beta=0$ | Wald Prob Level | Odds Ratio Exp(b(i)) |
|--|--|---------------------------------|--|------------------------|---------------------------------|
| B0: Intercept | 0,00618 | 0,0257 | 0,241 | 0,80989 | 1,0062 |
| B1: (Where_to="Province") | | | | | |
| | 0,51788 | 0,34926 | 1,483 | 0,13812 | 1,67847 |
| B2: (Where_to="Town") | | | | | |
| | -0,18471 | 0,17881 | -1,033 | 0,3016 | 0,83134 |
| B1: (Type_of_control_measures="Blankets") | | | | | |
| | -0,85442 | 0,57653 | -1,482 | 0,13834 | 0,42553 |
| B2: (Type_of_control_measures="Blankets/Insecticides") | | | | | |
| | 1,63049 | 1,0861 | 1,501 | 0,13329 | 5,10637 |
| B3: (Type_of_control_measures="Insecticide") | | | | | |
| | -0,18659 | 0,29999 | -0,622 | 0,53396 | 0,82979 |
| B4: (Type_of_control_measures="Insecticide, shade netting") | | | | | |
| | -0,22581 | 0,71036 | -0,318 | 0,75058 | 0,79787 |
| B5: (Type_of_control_measures="Insecticides") | | | | | |
| | 0,30482 | 0,4883 | 0,624 | 0,53246 | 1,35638 |
| B6: (Type_of_control_measures="Insecticides, Shade netting, Fans") | | | | | |
| | 0,75502 | 0,69853 | 1,081 | 0,27975 | 2,12766 |
| B7: (Type_of_control_measures="Insecticides, blankets") | | | | | |
| | -0,73663 | 0,79871 | -0,922 | 0,35639 | 0,47872 |
| B8: (Type_of_control_measures="Insecticides, day sheets") | | | | | |
| | -0,44895 | 0,67425 | -0,666 | 0,5055 | 0,6383 |
| B9: (Type_of_control_measures="Insecticides/Chickens") | | | | | |
| | -0,85442 | 0,6865 | -1,245 | 0,21328 | 0,42553 |
| B10: (Type_of_control_measures="None") | | | | | |
| | -0,26254 | 0,26384 | -0,995 | 0,3197 | 0,7691 |
| B1: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=150) | | | | | |
| | 0,10536 | 0,81138 | 0,13 | 0,89668 | 1,11111 |
| B2: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=199) | | | | | |
| | 0,91629 | 1,01653 | 0,901 | 0,36738 | 2,5 |
| B3: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=200) | | | | | |
| | -0,33647 | 0,82231 | -0,409 | 0,68241 | 0,71429 |
| B4: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=240) | | | | | |
| | 0,22314 | 1,09545 | 0,204 | 0,83859 | 1,25 |
| B5: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=420) | | | | | |
| | 1,20397 | 1,27148 | 0,947 | 0,34369 | 3,33333 |
| B6: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=450) | | | | | |
| | 0,8473 | 0,70879 | 1,195 | 0,23192 | 2,33333 |

| | | | | | |
|--|----------|---------|--------|---------|---------|
| B7: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=468) | 0,22314 | 0,88506 | 0,252 | 0,80095 | 1,25 |
| B8: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=480) | -0,18232 | 0,75277 | -0,242 | 0,80863 | 0,83333 |
| B9: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=490) | -0,69315 | 0,79582 | -0,871 | 0,38376 | 0,5 |
| B10: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=495) | -0,87547 | 1,36626 | -0,641 | 0,52167 | 0,41667 |
| B11: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=500) | -0,31585 | 0,79657 | -0,397 | 0,69172 | 0,72917 |
| B12: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=510) | -1,6864 | 0,98883 | -1,705 | 0,08811 | 0,18519 |
| B13: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=517) | 1,20397 | 1,27148 | 0,947 | 0,34369 | 3,33333 |
| B14: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=524) | 0,66498 | 0,91807 | 0,724 | 0,46887 | 1,94444 |
| B15: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=540) | -0,40547 | 0,7188 | -0,564 | 0,57269 | 0,66667 |
| B16: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=548) | 0,88552 | 0,69916 | 1,267 | 0,20532 | 2,42424 |
| B17: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=550) | 0,91629 | 0,76739 | 1,194 | 0,23246 | 2,5 |
| B18: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=560) | -0,40547 | 0,9037 | -0,449 | 0,65367 | 0,66667 |
| B19: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=570) | 0,79851 | 0,9083 | 0,879 | 0,37933 | 2,22222 |
| B20: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=600) | 0,47692 | 0,68397 | 0,697 | 0,48562 | 1,61111 |
| B21: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=650) | -0,539 | 0,78072 | -0,69 | 0,48995 | 0,58333 |
| B22: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=660) | 1,20397 | 1,27148 | 0,947 | 0,34369 | 3,33333 |
| B23: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=670) | 0,22314 | 0,75829 | 0,294 | 0,76855 | 1,25 |
| B24: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=680) | 0,77319 | 0,80224 | 0,964 | 0,33515 | 2,16667 |
| B25: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=700) | -0,58779 | 0,88506 | -0,664 | 0,50661 | 0,55556 |
| B26: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=750) | -0,02817 | 0,82231 | -0,034 | 0,97267 | 0,97222 |
| B27: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=764) | 1,76359 | 1,22863 | 1,435 | 0,15117 | 5,83333 |
| B28: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=800) | -0,47 | 0,97468 | -0,482 | 0,62965 | 0,625 |
| B29: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=850) | -0,539 | 0,78072 | -0,69 | 0,48995 | 0,58333 |
| B30: (Annual_rainfall__mm__annum_=880) | | | | | |

| | | | | | |
|--|-----------|----------|--------|---------|---------|
| | 10,02051 | 94,83792 | 0,106 | 0,91585 | 10000+ |
| B31: (Annual_rainfall__mm_annum_=1000) | | | | | |
| | -0,74194 | 0,68182 | -1,088 | 0,27652 | 0,47619 |
| 1: (Summer_Temperature__C_=24) | | | | | |
| | -10,35558 | 85,64323 | -0,121 | 0,90376 | 0,00003 |
| B2: (Summer_Temperature__C_=25) | | | | | |
| | -11,49056 | 85,64385 | -0,134 | 0,89327 | 0,00001 |
| B3: (Summer_Temperature__C_=26) | | | | | |
| | -9,95011 | 85,64232 | -0,116 | 0,90751 | 0,00005 |
| B4: (Summer_Temperature__C_=28) | | | | | |
| | -11,32891 | 85,64061 | -0,132 | 0,89476 | 0,00001 |
| B5: (Summer_Temperature__C_=29) | | | | | |
| | -10,79741 | 85,64085 | -0,126 | 0,89967 | 0,00002 |
| B6: (Summer_Temperature__C_=30) | | | | | |
| | -10,50973 | 85,64086 | -0,123 | 0,90233 | 0,00003 |
| B7: (Summer_Temperature__C_=31) | | | | | |
| | -11,49056 | 85,64158 | -0,134 | 0,89327 | 0,00001 |
| B8: (Summer_Temperature__C_=32) | | | | | |
| | -11,10279 | 85,64074 | -0,13 | 0,89685 | 0,00002 |
| B9: (Summer_Temperature__C_=33) | | | | | |
| | -10,10426 | 85,64434 | -0,118 | 0,90608 | 0,00004 |
| B10: (Summer_Temperature__C_=36) | | | | | |
| | -10,69205 | 85,64123 | -0,125 | 0,90064 | 0,00002 |
| B11: (Summer_Temperature__C_=37) | | | | | |
| | -10,50973 | 85,64191 | -0,123 | 0,90233 | 0,00003 |
| B12: (Summer_Temperature__C_=38) | | | | | |
| | -10,59674 | 85,6412 | -0,124 | 0,90153 | 0,00002 |
| B1: (Spring_Temperature__C_=17) | | | | | |
| | 1,94591 | 1,16113 | 1,676 | 0,09376 | 7 |
| B2: (Spring_Temperature__C_=18) | | | | | |
| | 1,73827 | 0,65203 | 2,666 | 0,00768 | 5,6875 |
| B3: (Spring_Temperature__C_=19) | | | | | |
| | 0,27193 | 0,82556 | 0,329 | 0,74186 | 1,3125 |
| B4: (Spring_Temperature__C_=20) | | | | | |
| | 0,5131 | 0,43736 | 1,173 | 0,24073 | 1,67045 |
| B5: (Spring_Temperature__C_=21) | | | | | |
| | 1,40691 | 0,75789 | 1,856 | 0,0634 | 4,08333 |
| B6: (Spring_Temperature__C_=22) | | | | | |
| | 0,70272 | 0,49174 | 1,429 | 0,15299 | 2,01923 |
| B7: (Spring_Temperature__C_=23) | | | | | |
| | 1,33281 | 0,58464 | 2,28 | 0,02263 | 3,79167 |
| B8: (Spring_Temperature__C_=24) | | | | | |
| | 1,02962 | 0,45448 | 2,266 | 0,02348 | 2,8 |
| B9: (Spring_Temperature__C_=25) | | | | | |
| | 0,98343 | 0,3797 | 2,59 | 0,0096 | 2,67361 |
| B10: (Spring_Temperature__C_=26) | | | | | |
| | 0,55962 | 0,40888 | 1,369 | 0,1711 | 1,75 |

| | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|----------|----------|--------|---------|----------|
| B11: (Spring_Temperature___C_=27) | 1,35285 | 0,41792 | 3,237 | 0,00121 | 3,86842 |
| B12: (Spring_Temperature___C_=28) | -0,94446 | 0,84221 | -1,121 | 0,26212 | 0,38889 |
| B13: (Spring_Temperature___C_=29) | 0,40547 | 0,63854 | 0,635 | 0,52544 | 1,5 |
| B14: (Spring_Temperature___C_=30) | 1,04512 | 0,54785 | 1,908 | 0,05643 | 2,84375 |
| B15: (Spring_Temperature___C_=31) | 0,81093 | 0,59345 | 1,366 | 0,17179 | 2,25 |
| B16: (Spring_Temperature___C_=32) | 2,35138 | 0,69793 | 3,369 | 0,00075 | 10,5 |
| B1: (Winter_Temperature___C_=10) | -1,57122 | 0,66266 | -2,371 | 0,01774 | 0,20779 |
| B2: (Winter_Temperature___C_=11) | 0,93431 | 1,2181 | 0,767 | 0,44307 | 2,54545 |
| B3: (Winter_Temperature___C_=12) | 0,06104 | 0,66644 | 0,092 | 0,92703 | 1,06294 |
| B4: (Winter_Temperature___C_=13) | 0,37469 | 0,80834 | 0,464 | 0,64298 | 1,45455 |
| B5: (Winter_Temperature___C_=14) | -0,59544 | 0,62805 | -0,948 | 0,34309 | 0,55132 |
| B6: (Winter_Temperature___C_=15) | -1,0116 | 0,63514 | -1,593 | 0,11123 | 0,36364 |
| B7: (Winter_Temperature___C_=16) | -0,72392 | 0,62765 | -1,153 | 0,24875 | 0,48485 |
| B8: (Winter_Temperature___C_=17) | -0,87184 | 0,65908 | -1,323 | 0,1859 | 0,41818 |
| B9: (Winter_Temperature___C_=18) | -1,41707 | 0,87039 | -1,628 | 0,10351 | 0,24242 |
| B10: (Winter_Temperature___C_=19) | -1,41707 | 0,66714 | -2,124 | 0,03366 | 0,24242 |
| B11: (Winter_Temperature___C_=20) | 9,19124 | 94,83779 | 0,097 | 0,92279 | 9810,762 |
| B12: (Winter_Temperature___C_=24) | -1,70475 | 1,3568 | -1,256 | 0,20895 | 0,18182 |
| B13: (Winter_Temperature___C_=27) | -0,31845 | 0,76871 | -0,414 | 0,67867 | 0,72727 |
| B14: (Winter_Temperature___C_=28) | -0,26439 | 0,71039 | -0,372 | 0,70976 | 0,76768 |
| B15: (Winter_Temperature___C_=29) | -1,0116 | 1,53 | -0,661 | 0,5085 | 0,36364 |
| B1: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=18) | -1,32377 | 1,14567 | -1,155 | 0,2479 | 0,26613 |
| B2: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=20) | -1,12059 | 1,15187 | -0,973 | 0,33063 | 0,32609 |
| B3: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=21) | | | | | |

| | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|----------|----------|--------|---------|------------|
| | -0,69315 | 1,24499 | -0,557 | 0,5777 | 0,5 |
| B4: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=22) | | | | | |
| | -1,32914 | 1,16807 | -1,138 | 0,25516 | 0,26471 |
| B5: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=23) | | | | | |
| | -0,74194 | 1,15005 | -0,645 | 0,51884 | 0,47619 |
| B6: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=24) | | | | | |
| | -0,94804 | 1,15423 | -0,821 | 0,41144 | 0,3875 |
| B7: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=25) | | | | | |
| | -1,0349 | 1,13791 | -0,909 | 0,3631 | 0,35526 |
| B8: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=26) | | | | | |
| | -2,23359 | 1,31385 | -1,7 | 0,08912 | 0,10714 |
| B9: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=27) | | | | | |
| | -2,02228 | 1,19161 | -1,697 | 0,08968 | 0,13235 |
| B10: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=28) | | | | | |
| | -1,33977 | 1,15891 | -1,156 | 0,24766 | 0,2619 |
| B11: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=29) | | | | | |
| | 0,55962 | 1,54689 | 0,362 | 0,71752 | 1,75 |
| B12: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=30) | | | | | |
| | -0,69315 | 1,22474 | -0,566 | 0,57143 | 0,5 |
| B13: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=32) | | | | | |
| | -2,07944 | 1,65831 | -1,254 | 0,20986 | 0,125 |
| B14: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=34) | | | | | |
| | -1,38629 | 1,80278 | -0,769 | 0,44191 | 0,25 |
| B15: (Autumn_Temperature___C_=35) | | | | | |
| | 0,22314 | 1,28452 | 0,174 | 0,86209 | 1,25 |
| B1: (Time_out_to_pasture=6) | | | | | |
| | 1,24865 | 1,12486 | 1,11 | 0,26698 | 3,48562 |
| B2: (Time_out_to_pasture=7) | | | | | |
| | 0,42547 | 0,23156 | 1,837 | 0,06614 | 1,53031 |
| B3: (Time_out_to_pasture=8) | | | | | |
| | -0,02179 | 0,22025 | -0,099 | 0,92119 | 0,97845 |
| B4: (Time_out_to_pasture=9) | | | | | |
| | 0,42877 | 0,29998 | 1,429 | 0,1529 | 1,53537 |
| B1: (Time_into_stable=2) | | | | | |
| | 0,2301 | 0,33069 | 0,696 | 0,48654 | 1,25873 |
| B2: (Time_into_stable=3) | | | | | |
| | 0,32191 | 0,24629 | 1,307 | 0,19121 | 1,37976 |
| B3: (Time_into_stable=4) | | | | | |
| | -0,20358 | 0,24361 | -0,836 | 0,40333 | 0,81581 |
| B4: (Time_into_stable=5) | | | | | |
| | 0,78914 | 0,298 | 2,648 | 0,00809 | 2,2015 |
| B5: (Time_into_stable=6) | | | | | |
| | 9,06511 | 99,63059 | 0,091 | 0,9275 | 8648,26494 |
| B6: (Time_into_stable=7) | | | | | |
| | 9,06511 | 99,63059 | 0,091 | 0,9275 | 8648,26494 |
| B1: (Pasture_percentage=10) | | | | | |
| | -1,02715 | 1,18526 | -0,867 | 0,38616 | 0,35803 |

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|----------|---------|--------|---------|---------|
| B2: (Pasture_percentage=20) | -0,00265 | 0,4689 | -0,006 | 0,99549 | 0,99735 |
| B3: (Pasture_percentage=40) | 0,07146 | 0,31574 | 0,226 | 0,82095 | 1,07407 |
| B4: (Pasture_percentage=50) | 0,91876 | 0,43654 | 2,105 | 0,03532 | 2,50617 |
| B5: (Pasture_percentage=60) | 0,47692 | 0,31369 | 1,52 | 0,12842 | 1,61111 |
| B6: (Pasture_percentage=70) | 0,73644 | 0,39452 | 1,867 | 0,06195 | 2,08848 |
| B7: (Pasture_percentage=80) | 0,26774 | 0,30573 | 0,876 | 0,38117 | 1,30701 |
| B8: (Pasture_percentage=90) | 0,48084 | 0,30182 | 1,593 | 0,11113 | 1,61743 |
| B9: (Pasture_percentage=95) | 0,21806 | 0,41183 | 0,529 | 0,59646 | 1,24366 |
| B10: (Pasture_percentage=100) | 0,68499 | 0,29538 | 2,319 | 0,02039 | 1,98375 |
| B1: (Managed__Shared_Alone_="S") | -0,65925 | 0,35437 | -1,86 | 0,06284 | 0,51724 |
| B1: (X__Adult_Horses=4) | -0,69315 | 1,87083 | -0,371 | 0,71101 | 0,5 |
| B2: (X__Adult_Horses=5) | 0,81093 | 1,53659 | 0,528 | 0,59768 | 2,25 |
| B3: (X__Adult_Horses=6) | 1,09861 | 1,82574 | 0,602 | 0,54735 | 3 |
| B4: (X__Adult_Horses=7) | -0,11778 | 1,49536 | -0,079 | 0,93722 | 0,88889 |
| B5: (X__Adult_Horses=8) | 0,81093 | 1,47667 | 0,549 | 0,58289 | 2,25 |
| B6: (X__Adult_Horses=9) | 0,52325 | 1,44898 | 0,361 | 0,71801 | 1,6875 |
| B7: (X__Adult_Horses=10) | 2,19722 | 1,76383 | 1,246 | 0,21287 | 9 |
| B8: (X__Adult_Horses=11) | 0 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| B9: (X__Adult_Horses=12) | 0 | 1,4676 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| B10: (X__Adult_Horses=13) | 0,33647 | 1,53064 | 0,22 | 0,82601 | 1,4 |
| B11: (X__Adult_Horses=14) | 0,60614 | 1,45904 | 0,415 | 0,67782 | 1,83333 |
| B12: (X__Adult_Horses=15) | 0,13353 | 1,4608 | 0,091 | 0,92717 | 1,14286 |
| B13: (X__Adult_Horses=16) | 0,95551 | 1,50895 | 0,633 | 0,52658 | 2,6 |
| B14: (X__Adult_Horses=17) | | | | | |

| | | | | | |
|--|-----------|-----------|--------|---------|---------|
| | -0,64185 | 1,46718 | -0,437 | 0,66177 | 0,52632 |
| B15: (X__Adult_Horses=18) | | | | | |
| | 0,22314 | 1,49164 | 0,15 | 0,88108 | 1,25 |
| B16: (X__Adult_Horses=19) | | | | | |
| | -0,25131 | 1,50132 | -0,167 | 0,86706 | 0,77778 |
| B17: (X__Adult_Horses=22) | | | | | |
| | 0,63252 | 1,44571 | 0,438 | 0,66174 | 1,88235 |
| B18: (X__Adult_Horses=23) | | | | | |
| | -10,20284 | 164,26684 | -0,062 | 0,95047 | 0,00004 |
| B19: (X__Adult_Horses=24) | | | | | |
| | 0,55962 | 1,54689 | 0,362 | 0,71752 | 1,75 |
| B20: (X__Adult_Horses=25) | | | | | |
| | -0,40547 | 1,55456 | -0,261 | 0,79423 | 0,66667 |
| B21: (X__Adult_Horses=26) | | | | | |
| | 0,33647 | 1,53064 | 0,22 | 0,82601 | 1,4 |
| B22: (X__Adult_Horses=28) | | | | | |
| | 0,18232 | 1,5384 | 0,119 | 0,90566 | 1,2 |
| B23: (X__Adult_Horses=30) | | | | | |
| | 0,75377 | 1,47778 | 0,51 | 0,61 | 2,125 |
| B24: (X__Adult_Horses=32) | | | | | |
| | 10,20284 | 164,26684 | 0,062 | 0,95047 | 10000+ |
| B25: (X__Adult_Horses=35) | | | | | |
| | 0,27444 | 1,44659 | 0,19 | 0,84953 | 1,31579 |
| B26: (X__Adult_Horses=36) | | | | | |
| | 0,8473 | 1,57359 | 0,538 | 0,59027 | 2,33333 |
| B27: (X__Adult_Horses=37) | | | | | |
| | -0,55962 | 1,54689 | -0,362 | 0,71752 | 0,57143 |
| B28: (X__Adult_Horses=38) | | | | | |
| | 0 | 1,63299 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| B29: (X__Adult_Horses=45) | | | | | |
| | -0,52325 | 1,44898 | -0,361 | 0,71801 | 0,59259 |
| B30: (X__Adult_Horses=50) | | | | | |
| | -10,20284 | 164,26684 | -0,062 | 0,95047 | 0,00004 |
| B31: (X__Adult_Horses=70) | | | | | |
| | -0,8473 | 1,57359 | -0,538 | 0,59027 | 0,42857 |
| B32: (X__Adult_Horses=120) | | | | | |
| | 1,38629 | 1,55456 | 0,892 | 0,37252 | 4 |
| B1: (Discipline_Usage="Breeding/Show jumping") | | | | | |
| | -0,56265 | 1,42011 | -0,396 | 0,69195 | 0,5697 |
| B2: (Discipline_Usage="Breeding/Showing") | | | | | |
| | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B3: (Discipline_Usage="Breeding/retired") | | | | | |
| | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B4: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage") | | | | | |
| | -1,37358 | 0,61466 | -2,235 | 0,02544 | 0,2532 |
| B5: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage, Show Jumping, General Pleasure Riding") | | | | | |
| | 0,1305 | 0,71882 | 0,182 | 0,85594 | 1,13939 |

| | | | | | |
|--|-----------|-----------|--------|---------|---------|
| B6: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage, Showing, Breeding") | -11,76552 | 270,8189 | -0,043 | 0,96535 | 0,00001 |
| B7: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage, Showing, Show Jumping") | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B8: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage, show jumping") | 0,53596 | 1,16191 | 0,461 | 0,6446 | 1,70909 |
| B9: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage, show jumping, eventing, pleasure riding") | -0,56265 | 1,42011 | -0,396 | 0,69195 | 0,5697 |
| B10: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage, showing") | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B11: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage, showing, show jumping") | 10,64022 | 191,49791 | 0,056 | 0,95569 | 10000+ |
| B12: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage/Breeding") | -11,76552 | 270,8189 | -0,043 | 0,96535 | 0,00001 |
| B13: (Discipline_Usage="Dressage/Show jumping/Eventing") | 0,53596 | 1,16191 | 0,461 | 0,6446 | 1,70909 |
| B14: (Discipline_Usage="Endurance") | 0,16559 | 0,35016 | 0,473 | 0,63629 | 1,18009 |
| B15: (Discipline_Usage="Endurance Riding") | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B16: (Discipline_Usage="Equestrian event") | -0,43809 | 0,1895 | -2,312 | 0,02079 | 0,64527 |
| B17: (Discipline_Usage="General pleasure") | -0,42381 | 0,23768 | -1,783 | 0,07457 | 0,65455 |
| B18: (Discipline_Usage="General pleasure riding") | -0,23886 | 0,18329 | -1,303 | 0,19251 | 0,78752 |
| B19: (Discipline_Usage="General pleasure riding/Breeding") | -0,56265 | 1,42011 | -0,396 | 0,69195 | 0,5697 |
| B20: (Discipline_Usage="General pleasure riding/Endurance Riding") | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B21: (Discipline_Usage="Not in Work") | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B22: (Discipline_Usage="Not in work") | -0,99343 | 0,37897 | -2,621 | 0,00876 | 0,3703 |
| B23: (Discipline_Usage="Other") | 0,87243 | 0,37484 | 2,327 | 0,01994 | 2,39273 |
| B24: (Discipline_Usage="Polo") | -0,15719 | 0,92197 | -0,17 | 0,86463 | 0,85455 |
| B25: (Discipline_Usage="Racing") | -1,19126 | 0,45647 | -2,61 | 0,00906 | 0,30384 |
| B26: (Discipline_Usage="Retired") | 0,33814 | 0,35337 | 0,957 | 0,33863 | 1,40233 |
| B27: (Discipline_Usage="Show Jumping") | -1,04816 | 0,46757 | -2,242 | 0,02498 | 0,35058 |
| B28: (Discipline_Usage="Show Jumping, General Pleasure Riding") | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B29: (Discipline_Usage="Showing") | | | | | |

| | | | | | |
|--|-----------|-----------|--------|---------|---------|
| | -0,46734 | 0,45564 | -1,026 | 0,30504 | 0,62667 |
| B30: (Discipline_Usage="Showing, Dressage") | | | | | |
| | -0,56265 | 1,00831 | -0,558 | 0,57684 | 0,5697 |
| B31: (Discipline_Usage="Showing, Dressage, Show Jumping, General Pleasure Riding") | | | | | |
| | 0,1305 | 1,23154 | 0,106 | 0,91561 | 1,13939 |
| B32: (Discipline_Usage="Showing, Dressage, Show jumping, Breeding") | | | | | |
| | 0,1305 | 1,23154 | 0,106 | 0,91561 | 1,13939 |
| B33: (Discipline_Usage="Showing, Show Jumping") | | | | | |
| | -11,76552 | 270,8189 | -0,043 | 0,96535 | 0,00001 |
| B34: (Discipline_Usage="Showing, Show jumping") | | | | | |
| | 10,64022 | 270,8189 | 0,039 | 0,96866 | 10000+ |
| B35: (Discipline_Usage="Showing, dressage, show jumping") | | | | | |
| | -11,76552 | 270,8189 | -0,043 | 0,96535 | 0,00001 |
| B36: (Discipline_Usage="Showing, not in work") | | | | | |
| | -11,76552 | 156,3574 | -0,075 | 0,94002 | 0,00001 |
| B37: (Discipline_Usage="Wild") | | | | | |
| | -11,76552 | 270,8189 | -0,043 | 0,96535 | 0,00001 |
| B38: (Discipline_Usage="Work horse") | | | | | |
| | 0,20648 | 0,30614 | 0,674 | 0,50001 | 1,22935 |
| B1: (Age=1) | 0 | 331,68403 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| B2: (Age=1,4) | 0 | 331,68403 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| B3: (Age=1,5) | 22,40575 | 331,68403 | 0,068 | 0,94614 | 10000+ |
| B4: (Age=2) | 10,50973 | 191,49917 | 0,055 | 0,95623 | 10000+ |
| B5: (Age=2,5) | 10,50973 | 191,50178 | 0,055 | 0,95623 | 10000+ |
| B6: (Age=3) | 10,59674 | 191,49853 | 0,055 | 0,95587 | 10000+ |
| B7: (Age=3,5) | 11,89602 | 191,50178 | 0,062 | 0,95047 | 10000+ |
| B8: (Age=4) | 10,97973 | 191,49816 | 0,057 | 0,95428 | 10000+ |
| B9: (Age=4,5) | 10,79741 | 191,50004 | 0,056 | 0,95504 | 10000+ |
| B10: (Age=5) | 11,37277 | 191,49804 | 0,059 | 0,95264 | 10000+ |
| B11: (Age=5,5) | 10,50973 | 191,50178 | 0,055 | 0,95623 | 10000+ |
| B12: (Age=6) | 11,20287 | 191,49801 | 0,059 | 0,95335 | 10000+ |
| B13: (Age=7) | 11,08225 | 191,49799 | 0,058 | 0,95385 | 10000+ |
| B14: (Age=8) | 11,1212 | 191,49797 | 0,058 | 0,95369 | 10000+ |
| B15: (Age=9) | 11,64916 | 191,498 | 0,061 | 0,95149 | 10000+ |
| B16: (Age=10) | 11,81467 | 191,49799 | 0,062 | 0,9508 | 10000+ |
| B17: (Age=11) | 11,82191 | 191,498 | 0,062 | 0,95077 | 10000+ |
| B18: (Age=12) | 11,82456 | 191,498 | 0,062 | 0,95076 | 10000+ |
| B19: (Age=13) | 11,63574 | 191,49804 | 0,061 | 0,95155 | 10000+ |
| B20: (Age=14) | 12,14114 | 191,49806 | 0,063 | 0,94945 | 10000+ |
| B21: (Age=15) | 11,5706 | 191,49802 | 0,06 | 0,95182 | 10000+ |
| B22: (Age=16) | 12,03912 | 191,49815 | 0,063 | 0,94987 | 10000+ |
| B23: (Age=17) | 11,60834 | 191,49813 | 0,061 | 0,95166 | 10000+ |
| B24: (Age=18) | 11,8568 | 191,49817 | 0,062 | 0,95063 | 10000+ |
| B25: (Age=19) | 11,53935 | 191,49831 | 0,06 | 0,95195 | 10000+ |
| B26: (Age=20) | 12,19612 | 191,49822 | 0,064 | 0,94922 | 10000+ |
| B27: (Age=21) | 12,99463 | 191,49938 | 0,068 | 0,9459 | 10000+ |
| B28: (Age=22) | 13,21778 | 191,49934 | 0,069 | 0,94497 | 10000+ |

| | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----------|-----------|--------|---------|---------|
| B29: (Age=23) | 11,38519 | 191,49882 | 0,059 | 0,95259 | 10000+ |
| B30: (Age=24) | 11,49056 | 191,49938 | 0,06 | 0,95215 | 10000+ |
| B31: (Age=25) | 11,60834 | 191,50004 | 0,061 | 0,95166 | 10000+ |
| B32: (Age=26) | 10,79741 | 191,50004 | 0,056 | 0,95504 | 10000+ |
| B33: (Age=27) | 0 | 331,68403 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| B34: (Age=28) | 10,50973 | 191,50178 | 0,055 | 0,95623 | 10000+ |
| B35: (Age=30) | 22,40575 | 270,81887 | 0,083 | 0,93406 | 10000+ |
| B36: (Age=31) | 22,40575 | 331,68403 | 0,068 | 0,94614 | 10000+ |
| B37: (Age=32) | 22,40575 | 331,68403 | 0,068 | 0,94614 | 10000+ |
| B38: (Age=38) | 22,40575 | 331,68403 | 0,068 | 0,94614 | 10000+ |
| B39: (Age="27 months") | 0 | 331,68403 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| B1: (Breed="Appaloosa") | -7,90345 | 99,63264 | -0,079 | 0,93677 | 0,00037 |
| B2: (Breed="Arabian") | -8,35544 | 99,63081 | -0,084 | 0,93316 | 0,00024 |
| B3: (Breed="Boerperd") | -8,17312 | 99,63187 | -0,082 | 0,93462 | 0,00028 |
| B4: (Breed="Connemara") | -7,25683 | 99,63625 | -0,073 | 0,94194 | 0,00071 |
| B5: (Breed="Crossbreed") | -8,86518 | 99,63058 | -0,089 | 0,9291 | 0,00014 |
| B6: (Breed="Fresian") | -8,10412 | 99,6372 | -0,081 | 0,93517 | 0,0003 |
| B7: (Breed="Irish Sport Horse") | -9,20274 | 99,64055 | -0,092 | 0,92641 | 0,0001 |
| B8: (Breed="Miniature Pony") | -9,89588 | 99,63804 | -0,099 | 0,92089 | 0,00005 |
| B9: (Breed="Nooitgedacht") | -8,32727 | 99,63075 | -0,084 | 0,93339 | 0,00024 |
| B10: (Breed="Noriker") | -18,40547 | 122,02196 | -0,151 | 0,8801 | 0 |
| B11: (Breed="Pony") | -8,66374 | 99,63089 | -0,087 | 0,9307 | 0,00017 |
| B12: (Breed="Quarter Horse") | 0 | 140,89882 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| B13: (Breed="Thoroughbred") | -8,89879 | 99,63056 | -0,089 | 0,92883 | 0,00014 |
| B14: (Breed="Warmblood") | -9,49487 | 99,63067 | -0,095 | 0,92408 | 0,00008 |
| B15: (Breed="Welsh Pony") | -10,30135 | 99,63386 | -0,103 | 0,91765 | 0,00003 |
| B1: (Gender="Mare") | 0,17623 | 0,1211 | 1,455 | 0,14559 | 1,19271 |
| B2: (Gender="Stallion") | -0,32328 | 0,31092 | -1,04 | 0,29845 | 0,72377 |